EXHIBIT 10

defendants FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE 1 MONA DOBRICH and MARCO 2 LOIS HOBBS, DOBRICH, Individually and) 3 the deponent herein, having first been duly as parents and next friend) of ALEXANDER DOBRICH. 4 sworn on oath, was examined and testified as SAMANTHA DOBRICH, JANE DOE) Civil Action 5 follows: and JOHN DOE, Individually) Number 15-120 (JJF) and as parents and next 6 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: friend of JORDAN DOE and) 7 Q. Mrs. Hobbs, Ms. Hobbs, which do you prefer? JAMIE DOE. A. Miss, Miss Hobbs. 8 Plaintiffs, } Q. Miss Hobbs, sorry. Have you ever been deposed 10 11 A. Yes INDIAN RIVER SCHOOL 12 Q. All right, so you know the process. I'm going DISTRICT, et al., 13 to ask you some questions. You are -- unless your Defendants. counsel instructs you not to answer, you're obligated 14 Videotape deposition of LOIS HOBBS, taken to answer those questions to the best of your ability. pursuant to notice at 31 Hoosier Street, Selbyville, 15 Delaware, beginning at 9:12 a.m., on October 24, 2006, 16 I'm almost world renowned for asking questions that before Julie H. Parrack, Registered Merit Reporter, are sometimes confusing. Please tell me if you find a 17 Certified Realtime Reporter and Notary Public. APPEARANCES: 18 question confusing or ambiguous, and I will do my best THOMAS ALLINGHAM, ESQUIRE 19 to fix it. Don't answer a question that you don't BRIAN G. LENHARD, ESQUIRE One Rodney Square 20 feel like you understand. Wilmington, Delaware 19801 21 A. Okay. On behalf of Plaintiffs O You need to answer, although we have a WILCOX & FETZER 22 1330 King Street - Wilmington, Delaware 19801 videographer here, you still need to answer out loud; 23 (302) 655-0477 that is to say, so that the court reporter can take 24 www.wilfet.com 2 down your answer and there's no ambiguity in what your APPEARANCES (CONT'D:) JASON P. GOSSELIN, ESQUIRE answer is. Nods and "um-hums" can be misinterpreted. 2 2 DRINKER, BIDDLE & REATH, LLP 3 A. All right. One Logan Square 3 4 Q. I understand that you have a previous 18th and Cherry Streets commitment and that you need to stop at 1:00 this 5 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19103-6996 afternoon, correct? 6 On hehalf of Defendants 7 A. At 1:30 at the latest. 5 ALSO PRESENT: TIMOTHY KEARNS Q. Okay. I think what we'll do then is stop for 8 6 LINDSAY DUPHILY, VIDEOGRAPHER lunch at 1:00. You can take care of your obligations 7 and if we need to resume thereafter, we will. 10 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the videotape 8 Is there any - are you suffering from any 11 deposition of Ms. Lois Hobbs taken by the Plaintiff in 9 condition that would prevent you from giving 12 the matter of Dobrich, et al., versus Indian River 10 School District, et al., Civil Action No. 15-120. The comprehensive and truthful answers to my questions 11 13 12 deposition is being held at 31 Hoosier Street, today? 14 Selbyville, Delaware, on October 24th, 2006. We are 13 A. No. 15 going on the record at approximately 9:12 a.m. 14 16 Q. Or taking any medications that might prohibit The court reporter is Julie Parrack from 15 17 you from doing that? the firm of Wilcox & Fetzer, Wilmington, Delaware. My 16 A. No, I took a Benadryl, but I don't think that name is Lindsay DuPhily, and I am the videotape 18 17 18 specialist of Discovery Video Services. 19 will prohibit. 19 Counsel will now introduce themselves, and 20 Q. All right, your full name is what? 20 then the court reporter will swear in the witness. A. Lois Margaret Hobbs. 21 MR. ALLINGHAM: My name is Tom Allingham. 21 Q. And what is your address? 22 22 I represent the plaintiffs. Along with me is Brian A. It is 3 Brighton Street, Ocean View, Delaware. 23 Lenhard and Tim Kearns. 23 MR. GOSSELIN: Jason Gosselin for the Q. Are you currently employed? 24

Hobbs, Lois 10/24/2006 4:43:00 PM

			110000, 2010 10/2 1/2000 1:10:0011	٠.
	33		38	;
1	the bottom?	1	had made contributions to the district because I think	
2	A. They're posted after the Board approves them.	2	they should be recognized. I think that's a part of a	
3	Q. So they should be identical?	3	community, that we say great job and thank you. Some	
4	A. Yeah.	4	of our teachers had written grants for 5 and \$6,000,	
5	Q. You have to answer orally.	5	and I thought they should be thanked publicly.	ĺ
6	A. Yes.	6	Q. How does that grant process work? Do teachers	
7	Q. Okay. In your 10 years or so here in Indian	7	have to get authorization from the district, from you	ļ
8	River, did you ever invite people to the Board	8	or from someone at the district before they submit the	
9	meetings?	9	grant application?	
10	A. I invited children who won an award or teachers	10	A. Actually, they can write the grant. MBNA, who	
11	who wrote a grant to be recognized if they wanted to	11	is no longer in business, or in business with us, I	
12	come.	12	should say, offered teachers grants. And they could	
13	Q. And with respect to the children who won an	13	apply to MBNA for the grants. And that's where we got	
14	award, was it typical that you and I'm talking now	14	most of our grant money. And so they could do it	
15	about the academic school year board meetings, was it	15	directly and could ask for help from the district if	
16	typical that children were invited to receive awards	16	they needed it, to write the grant or ideas for the	
17	or to get recognition?	17	grant.	
18	A. What would happen, because you can't keep track	18	Q. I take it from your earlier answer that you	
19	of the whole district, the principal, if they felt	19	thought that the district benefited directly or	
20	that a child had received an honor, somewhere else in	20	indirectly from recognizing teachers who had	
21	the district or outside of the district, and they	21	successfully applied for grants.	
22	should be recognized at the Board meeting, they either	22	A. I just wanted to say thank you to people.	ŀ
23	called my office and said they should be recognized,	23	Q. And what I was trying to get at was, as a	
24	or we then later had a form that they could fill out	24	manager, as superintendent, you believed that the	
	34		36	\dashv
1	so we wouldn't miss children if they would be	1	district would benefit by a practice of thanking	
2	recognized, or should be recognized. And they were	2	people for achievements on behalf of the district,	
3	recognized for, you know, athletics, for academics,	3	correct?	}
4	for outside poster contests, anything usually at the	4	A. Yes, I think that's fair.	-
5	state or national level.	5	Q. Okay. And then coming over to the, to the	
6	Q. And this was not intended to be restricted to	6	recognition of the children, what benefit did you	
7	athletics, I take it?	7	think that the district would achieve by recognizing	
8	A. No.	8	achievements of children within the district?	
9	Q. Would it be fair to say that the hope was to	9	A. The children are what we're all about. So I	
10	cast a net broad enough to encompass all areas of	10	wanted to say thank you and recognize the children.	١
11	achievement that the students might participate in?	11	Q. Did you think the children would benefit from	
12	A. Anything that was at the state or national	12	that recognition?	ĺ
13	level that a student participated in, to recognize	13	A. I did. I think the parents enjoyed the fact	
14	them and say thank you for, you know, trying that or	14	that they were recognized, and normally, in the past	
15	doing that.	15	few years I sent them a congratulatory letter with a	
16	Q. There's been some testimony from other	16	picture of them standing in front of the Board.	
17	witnesses that you might have been instrumental in	17	Q. Oh, really?	
18	expanding this practice of trying to recognize	18	A. Um-hum.	
19	achievements by the students. Is that correct?	19	Q. And I guess that was to memorialize the	
20	A. Yes.	20	recognition?	
21	Q. Okay. Tell me why you did that. Well, first	21	A. Well, I don't know. I'm a first grade teacher	
22	of all, tell me what changes you implemented in that	22	at heart.	
23	area.	23	Q. What does that mean?	
24	A. I invited people who, children or adults who	24	A. That I like recognizing children. I think it's	
47	,			
				-1

Hobbs, Lois 10/24/2006 4:43:00 PM

important. This is, this is what we do.

- Q. From the children's perspective, did you 2
- understand that they viewed it as an honor to be 3
- recognized by the School Board?

1

- A. They could come and be honored or they might 5
- not, or their principal might accept the award and 6
- they could stay home. There was no obligation for
- them to come to a Board meeting.
- Q. That wasn't my question. As a superintendent 9
- who began as a first grade teacher, did you understand 10
- that the children would view it as an honor to be 11
- recognized by the School Board? 12
- A. I would think they would. 13
- Q. And it's to memorialize that honor that you 14
- sent them the letter and the picture, correct? 15
- A. I wouldn't go that far. 16
- 17 Q. Who was in the picture?
- A. Usually it was the children, their parents when 18
- they got their certificate, so it would be the Board 19
- president and myself. 20
- Q. So you had a process in place, at least for the 21
- 22 tast few years, in which there was a photographer
- available to take a picture of each of the children 23
- 24 who was being -- each of the children who were being

- extended during that you established during your
- 2 tenure as superintendent was to ask the principals at
- each of the schools to suggest children who could be
- invited for recognition and then the district would
- extend the invitation?
- A. Normally the principal extended it and said. 6
- you know, we will -- we didn't send them a written
- formal invitation to the Board, no.
- Q. Okay. What was the purpose then of having the
- principals tell you?
- 11 A. I had to put it on the agenda, so I had to know
- 12 what names were going on the agenda.
- Q. Okay. And the awards on the agenda, was that a 13
- single line item or did you have subline items, if you 14
- will, that identified the children who would be 15
- 16 getting recognition?
- A. For instance, if it was Odyssey of the Mind, 17
- you know, if they won a national award, we would list
- 19 the children's name under that.
- 20 Q. On the agenda?
- A. On the agenda. 21
- Q. And I'm sort of feeling my way here. But was 22
- 23 there a distinction between, you know, a national
- award like the children recently got for Odyssey of

38

- recognized?
- A. Right. 2
- Q. Correct? 3
- A. Yes
- Q. Okay. And was that a district employee, the 5
- 6 photographer, or someone else?
- A. District employee. 7
- Q. I take it not a full-time photographer then? 8
- A. No 9
- Q. Okav. 10
- A. We don't have that luxury. 11
- Q. Understood. I looked at the minutes that we 12
- 13 were given, or that we were able to get off the Web
- site, to get a sense of what sorts of achievements the 14
- Board chose to recognize. And I certainly saw a 15
- number of state and national awards that children were 16
- recognized for. I saw some recognition for, simply 17
- for participation from time to time. Was that also 18
- something that was done? 19
- A. I would imagine, if you saw it. We tried to 20
- make it more of an award or national participation or 21
- state participation. But they may have participated 22
- in a, you know, a team that won, sports team that won. 23
- Q. And the process by which invitations were 24

- the Mind and, I don't know, the Fifth Grade Yell Club,
- for purposes of whether they'd be specifically listed 2
- 3 on the agenda?
- A. Not really.
- Q. Was it your practice to, if a child was going 5
- to receive recognition, to put that child's name on 6
- 7 the agenda?
- Q. Okay. Now, the minutes reflect the recognition 9
- of the child at the meeting; that is to say, the Board 10
- then recognized John Smith for his participation in 11
- the Odyssey of the Mind championship team. Did you 12
- have a practice, one way or another, as to whether the 13
- minutes reflected the child's being recognized, 14
- whether they were actually there or not? 15
- A. No. I don't think the minutes ever reflected 16
- that Not that I recall. 17
- 18 Q. Okay. I asked you some questions earlier about
- your having had some influence on the expansion of the 19
- practice of recognizing children for their 20
- achievements. Do you know what the practice was prior 21
- 22 to your coming here to Indian River in 1996?
- 23
- Q. The practice of inviting students for 24

Hobbs, Lois 10/24/2006 4:43:00 PM

- heading, there is a notation which reads, "President
- Walls noted that it is the history of the Board to 2
- have a prayer at the beginning of the meeting, which 3
- is voluntary among the members of the Board of
- Education and the audience is not required to
- participate. President Walls then read a prayer,
- which was part of a speech given by Dr. Martin Luther
- 8 King.'
- Do you know whether it was typical in the 9
- minutes for a statement from President Walls about the 10
- history of the Board's prayer practices to be 11
- reflected in the minutes? 12
- A. I don't recall that that happened in previous 13
- minutes. I'm not sure, but ~ 14
- Q. Do you know, did you tell Mrs. Hearn to 15
- incorporate that comment in the minutes of March 22, 16
- 17 20052
- A. I don't recall that I did. 18
- Q. Do you know whether anyone else instructed 19
- Mrs. Hearn to incorporate that statement in the 20
- 21
- 22 A. I don't, no.
- Q. The next heading is "Presentation of Colors." 23
- And it reflects that the presentation of colors was

- members who were to present the colors were not --
- this was not a voluntary thing, it was an important
- part of the meeting to have the colors presented?
- A. I would think that they have certain hours of
- service that they should do, and this would probably 5
- be considered some of their hours of service.
- Q. And the JROTC is a district organization,
- correct? District-sponsored organization?
- Q. Miss Hobbs, is it correct that from time to 10
- time during your tenure as superintendent there was a
- system pursuant to which students would be awarded 12
- points for attendance at Board meetings? 13
- A. Not under my direction that I can recall. 14
- Q. This would be in connection with fund-raising 15
- 16
- 17 A. Not that I know of.
- 18 Q. Do you know whether when athletic teams were
- invited to appear before the Board for recognition, 19
- coaches employed by the district told the athletes 20
- that attendance was mandatory? 21
- A. Not that I know of. 22
- Q. Would it surprise you if a coach told the 23
- members of the team that attendance was mandatory?
- 74
- performed by the Sussex Central High School Army
- JROTC. During the academic school year Board 2
- meetings, was it the custom and practice of the
- district to have a presentation of colors?
- 6 Q. And was that performed by the JROTC of either
- Sussex Central or Indian River High Schools on a 7
- rotating basis? 8
- A. Yes. 9
- Q. Okay. And how did the JROTC members know that 10
- they needed to be at the Board meeting? 11
- A. Well, we didn't have JROTC all the years I was 12
- there, so I, at one time I would imagine we invited
- them to come before the Board. And then it's placed
- on the agenda, and usually through the principal they 15
- 16 would find out.
- O Okay. Now, the presentation of the colors was 17
- an agenda item for every meeting during the school 18
- year. Was there a presentation of colors during the 19
- summer meetings of the Board? 20
- 21
- 22 Q. All right. Would you agree with me that the --
- A. That I know of, I mean. 23
- Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that the JROTC 24

- A. Often we gave out a lot of certificates to
- 2 coaches only, there were no children there. So I
- would say yes.
- Q. Well, you also gave certificates to individual
- team members from time to time, correct?
- A. Right. 6
- Q. And would it surprise you that in those
- instances, a coach had told the team members that
- attendance was mandatory?
- 10 I haven't heard of such a thing.
- Q. We talked earlier about approval of minutes, 11
- which comes, I take it, after presentation of colors? 12
- A. Yes 13
- Q. Typically on the agenda. And then there is a 14
- listing of visitors and staff in attendance, which 15
- appears to include the, among other things, the awards 16
- for the children in attendance at that Board meeting? 17
- 18
- 19 Q. Okay. You mentioned earlier that you tried to
- give awards for statewide or nationwide achievement. 20
- or recognition for statewide or nationwide 21
- achievement. I take it from these minutes that you 22
- also gave recognition for conferencewide or countywide 23
- achievement

Hobbs, Lois 10/24/2006 4:43:00 PM

back, t. up that. at that e ago, are d for academic hic like Odyssey a math team quet is to e or academic
p that. at that e ago, are for academic nic ke Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
p that. at that e ago, are for academic nic ke Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
p that. at that e ago, are for academic nic ke Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
at that te ago, are d for academic hic like Odyssey a math team quet is to
at that te ago, are d for academic hic like Odyssey a math team quet is to
at that e ago, are if for academic nic like Odyssey e math team quet is to e or
at that e ago, are if for academic nic like Odyssey e math team quet is to e or
e ago, are If for academic nic ike Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
e ago, are If for academic nic ike Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
e ago, are If for academic nic ike Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
of for academic nic like Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
nic ike Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
ike Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
ike Odyssey a math team quet is to e or
a math team quet is to e or
quet is to e or
e or
academic
ognize
he Board.
point
80
were
a lower
en are
ard meetings
state
way of
ns about
athletic
ssembly?
ools.
· players,
t letters or
uation,
ecognized at
it the
, u.v
inutes
or o

Hobbs, Lois 10/24/2006 4:43:00 PM

			110003, 2013 10/24/2000 4.43.0	0 1 11
	105			107
1	of the possibility of getting advice from another	1	Q. And how about the policy on religion in	
2	lawyer than Mr. Griffin on School Board prayer?	2	schools, did any Board member ask you to get advice	
3	A. I'm sure that they most likely have talked	3	from any other lawyer on that policy?	
4	about other lawyers on advice on school any kind of	4	A. Not any other lawyer. They the Policy	
5	prayer.	5	Committee, I believe, asked for Mr. Griffin's advice	
6	Q. And why are you sure about that? What makes	6	on that.	
7	you sure about that?	7	Q. What's the basis for your belief that the	
8	A. I mean because they're discussions. The	8	Policy Committee asked for Mr. Griffin's advice?	
9	discussions were about this, and, you know, most	9	A. Because I believe they were in contact with	
10	likely people are going to be looking for advice when	10	Mr. Griffin when they drafted that policy.	
11	they have an issue.	11	Q. Okay. Now let's come to the School Board	
12	Q. You said most likely people were going to be	12	prayer policy and the issue of School Board prayer.	
13	looking for advice, they have an issue?	13	It's that issue where you recollect that Board members	
14	A. If they have an issue or when they have an	14	discussed getting additional legal advice other than	
15	issue.	15	Mr. Griffin, correct?	
16	Q. Okay.	16	A. I believe so.	
17	A. I mean that's what I would call a normal thing	17	Q. Okay. Which Board members suggested getting	
18	to do.	18	additional legal advice?	
19	Q. Well, do you recall any instance other than	19	A. I would think maybe Mr. Helms.	
20	this one in which Board members expressed a desire to	20	Q. Anybody else that you recall?	
21	get advice from someone other than the School Board's	21	A. Not others may have chimed in, but I don't	
22	attorney?	22	recall who they are.	
23	A. I would say it would be hard to separate what	23	Q. Tell me what you recall Mr. Helms said in that	
24	meeting, what time, when, you know. I can't do that.	24	respect.	
	106			108
1	Q. Other than this issue, that is the issue that	1	A. I think that the Board felt strong enough from	
2	came up in the summer of 2004 regarding School Board	2	this to keep their Board policy and they would look	
3	prayer and, more generally, prayer in the schools,	3	for other advice.	
4	that's an issue on which you recall there was	4	Q. You pointed at PX 13, the executive committee	
5	discussion of getting advice from somebody other than	5	minutes. Do you recall that that discussion of other	
6	Mr. Griffin, correct?	6	counsel took place during the executive session on	
7	A. Um-hum.	7	August 23?	
8	Q. Yes, ma'am?	8	A. They most likely bounced some names around,	
9	A. Yes.	9	organizations around that would support prayer in	
10	Q. Okay. Do you recall any issue rather than that	10	general.	
11	one on which the Board discussed wanting to get advice	11	Q. Do you recall what names they bounced around?	
12	from someone other than Mr. Griffin?	12	A. Not particularly.	
3	A. I would say that, you know, it first started	13	Q. All right. When the, when the decision was	
14	with graduation prayer.	14	made to adjourn the executive session, was there an	
15	Q. Yes.	15	agreed-upon path forward, if you will, to get that	
16	A. So, you know, that was the policy we started	16	additional advice?	
17	working on.	17	A. It's been a while. I mean there's I really	
18	Q. Yes.	18	can't say that there was a path forward. They were	
19	A. So that would be Mr. Griffin's advice that they	19	sort of going on their own in contacting people, I	
20	would have asked for. I'm not sure that they asked	20	think, some of them.	
:1	anybody else, or they didn't ask me to ask anyone	21	Q. Was that normal practice for individual Board	
2	else.	22	members to contact lawyers on a particular topic?	
23	Q. Okay, well that	23	A. Well, with 10 Board members over the 10 years,	
	A. No, it	24	people have contacted different people on different	
24				

			, 10000 2010 1012 112 112 111
	173		17
1	Bible Club was doing.	1	into this.
2	Q. And what did you find out?	2	Q. And the principal of the school in this case is
3	MR. GOSSELIN: Objection. Is this, does	3	Mr. Kline?
4	this make its way back around to Board prayer?	4	A. Yes.
5	MR. ALLINGHAM: Yes. And if you'd like to	5	Q. I asked you earlier questions about the general
6	go off the record and walk out in the hall with me,	6	approach to complaints from district residents or
7	I'll explain my reasons for asking these questions.	7	parents. Did you follow that approach in this case?
8	But I would also note that Dr. Hattier answered these	8	A. Usually I either the principal of the school
9	questions without objection, and that I think that I'm	9	investigates it or someone from my office investigates
10	entitled to test the answers that were given by one	10	it.
11	witness with questions to another witness.	11	Q. And I presume that if you asked someone else to
12	But in addition to that, which I think is	12	do it, you asked for them to report back to you?
13	a good reason for asking them, I think that they do	13	A. To share their findings.
14	link back to School Board prayer as well.	14	Q. Okay. And tell me, I gather that Mr. Kline
15	MR. GOSSELIN: We don't need to go back	15	reported to you that there was a Bible club being led
16	out in the hall. If you're bringing it back around to	16	by a teacher, correct?
17	Board prayer, that's fine with me.	17	A. That there were Bible clubs, I believe three of
18	BY MR. ALLINGHAM:	18	them.
19	Q. What did you do in response to the complaints	19	Q. Three Bible clubs being led by teachers?
20	in this letter?	20	A. Two teachers and a secretary, as I recall.
21	A. The teachers were told that they were not to be	21	Q. Okay. All at the Selbyville Middle School?
22	leaders of a Bible Club, that they could be there as	22	A. Yes.
23	chaperones so people, you know, children wouldn't hurt	23	Q. Okay. Did Mr did you ask Mr. Kline also to
24	themselves or whatever else might happen. But they	24	investigate the allegation that a counselor at the
	174		17
1	shouldn't lead the Bible Club. And right after that,	1	school pressured a child to attend the Bible Club?
2	we had no teacher leaders of the Bible Club at	2	A. I can't say that I did, because I am not sure
3	Selbyville. So I don't know at what time frame that	3	that I had a copy of this letter. I don't recall it.
4	happened. But	4	Q. Do you know who the Doe family is?
5	Q. Did you receive more than one complaint about	5	A. I believe I do.
6	Bible clubs?	6	Q. Do you recall getting a complaint from the Doe
7	A. Not that I recall. I didn't receive it	7	family on the matters set forth in this letter?
8	either came up with the case or this letter was part	8	A. No, I don't.
9	of it. But	9	Q. Do you have an affirmative memory that there
10	Q. Well, this is clearly, this letter is clearly a	10	was no inquiry made into Ms. Redard's, the allegation
11	complaint, among other things, about Bible clubs,	11	that Ms. Redard put pressure on a child to attend the
12	correct?	12	Bible Club?
13	A. Right, right.	13	A. I don't recall that at all.
14	Q. And you only recall one complaint about Bible	14	Q. Do you recall affirmatively that you never saw
15	clubs?	15	this letter?
16	A. Right, at Selbyville.	16	A. I'm sorry, I can't say either way at this
17	Q. I'm going to ask you to assume that that	17	point.
18	complaint came in around the 1st of October 2004,	18	Q. When a complaint comes in from a parent, do you
19	which is the date of this letter. And I gathered from	19	open a file on that complaint?
20	your previous answer that you did cause to be	20	A. Sometimes. Most of the time, yes, we do. And
21	investigated some or all of the complaints in this	21	it seems like I would have had a file on this one.
22	letter. Did you do that investigation or did you ask	22	It's a pretty serious letter.
23	someone else to do it?	23	Q. Did you search your files in your garage to see
24	A. I asked the principal of the school to look	24	whether you have a copy of this letter?
İ	• •		
		1	

EXHIBIT 11

		Hu	ghes, Randall (Video) 10/16/2006 12:00:00
	1	T	
1	IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT	1	
2	IN AND FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE		
3	MONA DOBRICH and MARCO : Case No. 15-120 (JJF)	2	
•	DOBRICH, Individually and :	3	TABLE OF CONTENTS
4	as parents and next friend :	٦	TABLE OF CONTENTS
•	of ALEXANDER DOBRICH, :	4	TESTIMONY OF RANDALL HUGHES:
5	SAMANTHA DOBRICH, JANE DOE :	_	Direct Franciscotion by Mar Hamada
•	and JOHN DOE, Individually :	5	Direct Examination by Mr. Horvath 4
6	and as parents and next :	6	Certificate of Reporter 96
-	friend of JORDAN DOE and :	1 _	•
7	JAMIE DOE, :	7	
	;	8	
8	Plaintiffs, :		
	· :	9	INDEX TO EXHIBITS
9	v. ;	10	Plaintiff's Exhibit 56 15
	;	,	Training Exhibit 90
10	INDIAN RIVER SCHOOL :	11	
	DISTRICT, et al., :	۱ ۵۰	
11	:	12	
	Defendants. :	13	
12		1	
13	Video Deposition of RANDALL HUGHES, taken	14	
	pursuant to notice, on Monday, October 16, 2006	15	
14	at 2:40 p.m. at 31 Hosier Street, Selbyville,	'3	
	Delaware, reported by Lorena J. Hartnett, a Registered	16	
15	Professional Reporter and Notary Public.	,-,	
16	0.0.0.0.0	17	
17	APPEARANCES:	18	
18	THOMAS ALLINGHAM, ESQUIRE		
	RICHARD HORVATH, ESQUIRE	19	
19	One Rodney Square	20	
	Wilmington, DE 19801		
20	Attorneys for the Plaintiff	21	
21		22	
22		~~	
23	WILCOX & FETZER	23	
	1330 King Street - Wilmington, DE 19801		
24	(302) 655-0477	24	
	2		
1		1	(The videographer read the
1	APPEARANCES (CONTINUED):		(1110 Videographer road tro
2		2	introduction, and the attorneys introduced
	JASON P. GOSSELIN, ESQUIRE		
		3	themselves.)
3	Drinker, Biddle & Reath, LLP	4	RANDALL HUGHES,
	One Logan Square		
,		5	HAVING FIRST BEEN DULY SWORN, TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:
4	18th and Cherry Streets	6	DIRECT EXAMINATION ON BEHALF OF THE PLAINTIFF
	Philadelphia, PA 19103-6996		STAGE BY WHITE STORE OF SMITH OF THE CHIRTS
5	Attorney for the Defendants	7	BY MR. HORVATH:
	Fundation for the perendante	_	
6		8	 Q. Good afternoon. Have you ever been deposed
7		9	before?
8		10	A. Yes.
9		11	Q. When?
		1 ''	Mar. (*11M*))
10		12	A. The last time was in December of 2005.
11		40	O How many times have you been denessed?
12		13	Q. How many times have you been deposed?
		14	A. Ten or so, perhaps.
13		ľ	,
14		15	What were the natures of the actions?
		16	A. Mostly traffic-related accidents, civil
15			•
16		17	suits, in those regards. Also, the latest was in a
17		10	lawsuit filed against the State Police I did for my
		18	iawout filed against the otate notice full for my
18		19	workplace.
19			
		20	Q. Have you ever testified at trial?
20		21	A. Yes.
21		"	, ₁ , , 00,
		22	Q. How many times have you testified at trial?
22			
23		23	A. Many, many, many times.
24		24	Q. And were these the same cases that you
•			·

		Hu	ghes, Randall (Video) 10/16/2006 <i>1</i>	12:00:00 PM
	29			31
1	Q. When you joined the board, did you go through	1	the orientation as to what my thoughts were on local	
2	an orientation process?	2	government and the school board prior to.	
3	A. Yes.	3	I see the school board as a legislative body	
4	Q. What was involved in that?	4	or a policy making body. Now, when that happened	
5	A. I was coming here, meeting with Mrs. Hobbs	5	exactly, I don't know if it I don't think it was	
6	and her staff at the time, to include Dr. Owens,	6	just because of the orientation. I think that was	
7	personnel; Mr. Miller, the business manager;	7	prior to.	
8	Mr. Hudson with Student Services; Mr. Savage; and	8	Q. So you think it happened at least either at	
9	several other I say several other. A few other	9	or before the orientation that you went through when	
10	department heads were here talking about their	10	you were joining the board?	
11	functions and how they worked in this organization	11	A. Like I say, I believe that's just a belief	
12	and, you know, what they brought into the total	12	that I have. I believe that a school board is your	
13	organization.	13	truest form of local government.	
14	Q. Did you meet with any board members during	14	Q. How did you come to that belief? And in	
15	the orientation?	15	terms, let me clarify, how did you come to the belief	
16	A. Outside of board meetings, no.	16	that the school board acts as a legislative body?	
17	Q. Did you speak with any board members outside	17	A. Spending taxpayer money, or allocating that	
18	of board meetings if you didn't meet face to face with	18	money to be spent. Also educating the children,	
19	them?	19	establishing policies for educating our children seems	
20	A. I know that I talked to Mr. Bireley the night	20	to me to be kinds of things that a legislative body,	
21	that he told me that I was going to be sworn in.	21	if you will, do.	
22	Outside of that, having other conversations I may	22	Q. Since you joined the board, have you seen the	
23	have had a conversation with Mr. Bireley. I am trying	23	board engage in any activities that makes you	-
24	to think if there would have been any others.	24	Strike that.	
	•			
	30	<u> </u>		32
1	Dr. Isaacs and I talked, but not so much	1	Since you joined the board, have you seen the	52
2	about board. We had some other, some State Police and	2	board engage in any activities outside of the setting	
3	U of D business to take care of, but it really wasn't	3	of policy or the spending of taxpayer funds?	
4	about the board.	4	A. I am not so sure I understand the question.	
5	So maybe Mr. Bireley a bit about just the	5	Q. Am I correct that you believe the board is a	
6	next board meeting and the committee meetings, being	6	legislative body because it sets policies and spends,	
7	able to attend committee meetings if I chose to do	7	or allocates taxpayer money?	
8		8	A. Yes.	
	that. Q. During your orientation, did anyone discuss	9	Q. Since you joined the board, have you seen it	
9	•	10	engage in any activities that fall outside of those	
10	with you your responsibilities as a board member?	l		
11	A. Oh, we talked about confidentiality with	11	two categories? A. We make policy; we spend money; some	
12	personnel matters. As the board, things come to the	13		
13	board for recommendation for a vote, any money to be	14	decisions are made as to some curriculum type things, the type of curriculum. Again, that comes down to as	
14	expended. Yeah, we did talk about some of those			
15	responsibilities. The biggest thing was	15	a policy type thing for the district. Sir, I believe	
16	confidentiality.	16	that that would hold. I still believe that to be the	
17	Q. Did anyone discuss with you the scope of your	17	Case.	
18	authority as a board member?	18	Q. Has the board held any disciplinary hearings	
19	A. No, I don't recall anyone talking to me about	19	for students?	Į
20	that, and I am pretty sure I didn't ask.	20	A. Yes.	
21	Q. During your orientation, did you draw any	21	Q. Has the board made any decisions about hiring	
22	conclusions as to whether or not the board acts as a	22	or firing district employees?	
23	legislative body?	23	A. Yes.	

Q. Are these decisions made on a case-by-case

A. I am not so sure I drew that conclusion from

		Hu	ghes, Randall (Video) 10/16/2006	12:00:00 PM
	33			35
1	basis?	1	A. (Nodding head)	
2	A. They are individual hearings	2	Q. Have you had a disciplinary hearing that did	
3	Q. Uh-huh.	3	not involve?	
4	A that could come before the board, so in	4	A. That did not involve?	
5	that case I guess it would be case by case.	5	Q. The expenditure of taxpayer money?	
6	Q. Do you believe that in the case of	6	A. Sir, I believe potentially they all could	
7	disciplinary hearings for students, does that involve	7	have an impact on taxpayer money.	
8	the setting of policy?	8	Q. Have students attended school board meetings	
9	A. It could be adhering to already established	9	who are subject to a disciplinary hearing since you	
10	policy, so it wouldn't necessarily be setting new	10	have joined the board?	
11	policy. Hopefully, if you are meting out, if you	11	A. Sir, are you asking that at a student hearing	
12	would, discipline, that there is some process for	12	has the student been there?	
13	which that takes place.	13	Q. Yes.	
14	Q. Would you You said meting out policy?	14	A. Since I have been In that hearing, itself?	
15	A. Media? I'm sorry?	15	Q. Uh-huh.	
16	Q. You said meting out policy.	16	A. Held in executive session?	
17	MR. GOSSELIN: He said meting out	17	Q. Yes.	
18	disciptine.	18	A. No, sir, I don't believe so since I have been	
19	BY MR. HORVATH:	19	on the school board.	
20	Q. Oh, meting out discipline, sorry. What do	20	Q. Has a student ever requested to address the	
21	you mean by that?	21	board about a disciplinary hearing?	
22	A. If a decision or a judgment, if you will, is	22	A. Not that I can recall.	
23	going to be made that could discipline in its negative	23	Q. Am I correct that since you have joined the	
24	form, could impact, negatively impact someone, the	24	school board you have seen students at school board	
	34			36
1	board, through that process of the disciplinary	1	meetings?	
2	hearing, if you will, that could be done.	2	A. Yes, that is correct.	
3	Q. Do you see that disciplinary process as being	3	Q. Have you seen a student at every school board	
4	legislative in nature?	4	meeting during the school year?	
5	A. Again, I am not so sure how to exactly answer	5	A. I believe that is correct, because normally	
6	your question.	6	the high school that we are in, the student council	
7	Q. Does it involve the actual setting of policy?	7	president will give an update on that school. Now,	
8	A. It is following established policy.	8	the minutes would reflect if that has been done, but	1
9	Q. So it's enforcing?	9	normally that is the practice.	
10	A. Yes, sir.	10	Q. Have you seen Junior ROTC students	
11	Q. But not making new policy?	11	A. Yes.	
12	A. No, not making new policy on that particular	12	Q present colors at those meetings?	
13	one incident at that case, no, sir.	13	A. I'm sorry, yes, I have.	
14	Q. Does it involve the allocation of taxpayer	14	Q. Have students received awards at those	
15	money?	15	meetings?	
16	A. It could involve the allocation of taxpayer	16	A. Yes, they have.	
17	money if something has been inappropriately done and	17	Q. Have students addressed the board about any	Ì
18	if taxpayer money is not spent wisely.	18	concerns they might have with their schools at those	
19	Q. In the case of student discipline?	19	meetings?	
20	A. As to some of our practices for keeping	20	A. Students have addressed the board. Sitting	ļ
21	orderly schools, safe schools, there are some	21	here now, I can't tell you exactly what their concerns	ł
22	expenditures made to ensure that we have those	22	were at the time. I don't know if it was particularly	İ
23	organizations.	23	to a specific school or to some other issue, but	
24	Q. You said it could?	24	students have addressed the board.	
	l de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de la companya de	1		1

1 also, could also be in attendance while the pra

- 2 being read?
- 3 A. That's correct
- 4 Q. So for those individuals to not be a part of
- 5 the prayer, what do they have to do, or to not -- Let
- 6 me correct that. What would a school employee,
- 7 student in attendance, or a member of the community
- 8 have to do to not be a recipient of the prayer?
- 9 A. I am not sure exactly how I answer this
- 10 question other than to say don't participate, don't
- 11 think about, you know, the words that are being said,
- 12 don't listen. There is a big difference between
- 13 hearing and listening. I am not exactly sure how to
- 14 answer the question.
- 15 Q. Do you feel they should sit silently and not
- 16 do anything while the prayer is being read?
- 17 A. I am not necessarily saying that they have to
- 18 sit sitently. I would hope that they wouldn't be,
- 19 discourage or loud or obnoxious. I am not saying they
- 20 have to sit silently.
- 21 Q. Do you think they could leave the meeting?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. When would they know they should leave the
- 24 meeting in order to avoid hearing the prayer?

- 1 freedom of conscience of the individual adult board
- 2 member. Such prayer is voluntary and is among only
- 3 the adult members of the board. No school employee,
- 4 student in attendance, or member of the community in
- 5 attendance shall be required to participate in any
- 6 such prayer or moment of silence."
 - I think that took me about 20 seconds to
- 8 read. Do you think 20 seconds is enough time for
- 9 someone to be able to gather their things, get up and
- 10 leave the meeting in order to avoid hearing the
- 11 prayer?
- 12 A. Twenty seconds is a very relative term,
- 13 depending on what you were doing. Do I think they
- 14 would have to sprint in order to leave? No. not
- 15 necessarily. A leisurely pace? No, I don't think it
- 16 would be that, so it's going to fall somewhere in
- 17 there. So 20 seconds could be a very long time, and
- 18 other times it can be a very short time. Again, it's
- 19 all -- It's relevant:
- 20 O. And if they were to leave the meeting, would
- 21 they have to travel a little bit farther to avoid
- 22 being able to hear the prayer, or would they just be
- 23 stepping outside?
- 24 A. I don't think that -- I know that there are

50

- A. I think we established that this was read
- 2 prior to, so perhaps that would be a time that they
- 3 chose to leave.

В

- 4 Q. And about where in that process do you think
- 5 they should know that they need to leave the meeting?
 - A. Well, in the very first sentence, the second
- 7 clause, that's where it talks about opens its meetings
- 8 with prayer. That would be a hint.
- Q. About how long does it take -- I'm sorry, you
- 10 were going to say something?
- 11 A. No. I can go further and answer you there is
- 12 more clues.
- 13 Q. Well, at the very earliest you feel it would
- 14 be when the board president states, "The Board of
- 15 Education may choose to open its meetings with a
- 16 prayer."
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. How long does it take to read paragraph one
- 19 and four?
- 20 A. I have never timed it.
- 21 Q. I will just try to read it at a normal pace.
- 22 "In order to solemnify its proceedings, the Board of
- 23 Education may choose to open its meetings with a
- 24 prayer or a moment of silence, all in accord with the

- 1 microphones on the table, but I don't believe that the
 - 2 voice or that audio is fed outside of the room that we
 - 3 are in, so I assume it would be just stepping outside
 - 4 of the room.
 - 5 Q. Well, do the microphones feed the audio
 - 6 through speakers?
 - 7 A. Yes, there are speakers there.
 - Q. So the sound that the board members make or
 - 9 what the board members say at the meeting is amplified
 - 10 for the audience?
 - 11 A. Yes, sir.
 - 12 Q. So could that make the what they say project
 - 13 farther than if they were to speak without the
 - 14 microphones?
 - 15 A. Yes, that would be the intended purpose.
 - 16 Q. Okay. So is it possible that to avoid
 - 17 hearing a prayer someone might have to travel farther,
 - 18 even if the sound isn't pumped outside of the
 - 19 auditorium?
 - 20 A. Yes, it is possible.
 - 21 Q. How would someone know that the prayer has
 - 22 ended?
 - 23 A. I don't know. If they were not in -
 - 24 Q. If they were not in --

			ghes, Randall (Video) 10/16/2006 12:00:00 F
	69		
1	MR. GOSSELIN: Do you have an extra	1	self interests?
2	copy?	2	A. Yes, it does.
3	MR. HORVATH: 1 do.	3	Q. So, with the first paragraph that we read and
4	BY MR. HORVATH:	4	the last paragraph that we read, should the board, do
5	Q. Have you ever seen this document before?	5	you feel that it's now appropriate for the board to
6	A. I need to	6	pass policies that are for the benefit of the board
7	Q. Okay.	7	member's individual constitutional rights?
8	A. The answer is I am not sure if I have read	8	A. Yes, I do, and the reason why
9	this before or not. I have read a couple things on	9	Q. I was going to say
10	ethics and integrity by the I think Ethics and	10	A. You want to ask me first? Okay. I read that
11	Integrity Commission after being elected. So I am not	11	first paragraph on the second page as not to bring or
12	sure if it was this exact document, but it seems	12	bear influence upon any educational decisions that may
13	familiar to me.	13	be made by staff or superintendents to benefit me
14	Q. To be clear, in the upper right hand corner	14	personally or a friend or a family member. That's how
15	there are three letters, BDF?	15	I read that paragraph.
16	A. Uh-huh.	16	Q. But I think you had stated before that it is
17	Q. Do you know what those letters might signify?	17	an appropriate exercise of a board member's authority
18	A. No, sir, I do not.	18	to pass a policy that protects their own individual
19	Q. Have you ever received any copies of board	19	constitutional rights?
20	policies or policies that pertain to board	20	A. As I said, because of future boards, as well.
21	governments?	21	Protecting constitutional rights is for all of us to
22	A. Yes, sir, I have.	22	do.
23	Q. And do those policies start with the letter	23	Q. And what the board perceives as their own
24	B?	24	individual rights that don't apply to anyone else in
±11	70		
1	A. When I receive those, I read the verbiage,	1	the district?
2	and I have not looked for that, but I bet when I go	2	A. To future boards, yes.
3	home I will look and see if they are on there or they	3	Q. Outside of the board?
4	will be.	4	Protecting a constitutional right is
5	Q. I am going to represent that this is a copy	5	everyone's responsibility.
6	of the school board's, school board member ethics	6	Q. I am going to read to you four prayers. I am
7	policy. Under number one on the first page, the third	7	going to want your opinion as to whether or not those
8	paragraph down, it states that, "The public expects my	8	prayers violate the policy.
9	first and greatest concern to be in the best interests	9	The first prayer, "Lord, I pray that you
10	of each and every one of these young people without	10	correct the heathens before me now to the truth that
11	distinction as to who they are or what their	11	comes by knowing you." Oh, I'm sorry, I misread it.
12	background may be."	12	"Lord, I pray that you convert the heathens before me
13	To be clear, does this paragraph state that	13	now to the truth that comes by knowing you."
14	the board, a board member's primary concern should be	14	A. Yes, I believe that that Again, I am
15	the students of the district?	15	basing this on is that a part of or is that the sole?
16	A. Yes, it does.	16	That's it, period? Based on those exact words you
17	Q. And on the second page, the third paragraph	17	just said, yes, that could be a conflict.
18	down, it says, "To resist every temptation and outside	18	Q. And why would it be in conflict with policy?
40	pressure to use my position as a school board member	19	A. I looked at paragraph number three. It's
19			kind of mean.
20	to benefit either myself or any other individual or	20	141 W 41 112-11
	to benefit either myself or any other individual or agency apart from the total interest of the school	20 21	Q. It's kind of mean?
20		ì	
20 21	agency apart from the total interest of the school	21	Q. It's kind of mean?

		Hu	ghes, Randall (Video) 10/16/2006	12:00:00 PM
	73		a black and a street of the st	75
1	Q. Is there Suppose it wasn't heathen, it was	1	trying to espouse my views forcefully onto someone	
2	just "the individuals in front of me."	2	else.	
3	A. Again, read it without the heathen.	3	Q. Do you believe that the last sentence of the	
4	Q. "Lord, I pray that you convert the people	4	prayer is not proselytizing?	
5	before me to the truth that comes by knowing you."	5	A. No, I do not.	
6	A. Certainly the word convert.	6	Q. How do you think you would respond to this	
7	Q. So it's a combination of both heathens and	7	prayer if you were not a Christian?	
8	convert that you find problematic?	8	A. Mr. Horvath, that's very difficult to answer.	
9	A. Uh-huh,	9	I would probably rely back on the very first thing	
10	Q. And each one individually would pose a	10	that I said, did I find it offensive. No, I did not.	
11	problem?	11	Q. If you were not a Christian and you heard,	
12	A. Yes, sir, I believe so.	12	"for the wages of sin is death but the gift of God is	
13	Q. I am going to hand you what has been	13	eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord," do you	
14	previously marked as PX35, which reads, "Do not put	14	think you would find that offensive?	
15	your trust in princes and mortal men who cannot even	15	A. In the spirit or in the tone in which you	
16	save themselves. When their spirit departs, they	16	read this, I did not find it offensive, and I don't	
17	return to the ground. On that very day, their plans	17	It's hard for me to answer that question other than to	
18	come to nothing. Blessed is he whose help is the God	18	say I did not find it offensive.	
19	of Jacob, whose hope is in the Lord his God, the maker	19	Q. Do you think your personal faith as a	
20	of heaven and earth, the sea and everything in them,	20	Christian might impact your views on whether this	
21	the Lord who remains faithful forever. He upholds the	21	particular prayer is proselytizing?	
22	cause of the oppressed and gives food to the hungry.	22	A. Yes, sir, I am sure that it does.	
23	The Lord sets prisoners free. The Lord gives sight to	23	Q. To put a variation on this, suppose the last	
24	the blind. The Lord lifts up those who are bowed	24	sentence read, "For the wages of sin is death, but the	
				70
	74		eit of Allah is stormal life through his prophet	76
1	down. The Lord loves the righteous. The Lord watches	1 2	gift of Allah is eternal life through his prophet Muhammed."	
2	over the alien and sustains the fatherless and the	3	A. Again, I do not find that offensive. There	
3	widow, but he frustrates the ways of the wicked. For	4	are more people in this world than I.	
4	the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is	5	Q. Uh-huh.	
5	eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Do you believe that this prayer would be	6	A. And, as I said, my religion is very	
6	• • •	7	individual, very personal, and other people may find	
7	permissible under the policy?	8	their religion that way, as well, and I don't find it	
8	A. Yes, sir. Q. How did you make that determination?	9	offensive. I wouldn't find it offensive if you insert	
10	A. I did not find it offensive.	10	any other deity that you like.	
11	Q. Is that the touchstone you use for whether or	11	Q. I have another prayer. This has been	
12	not a prayer violates the policy, whether or not you	12	previously marked PX45. "Heavenly Father, thank you	
13	find it offensive?	13	for this great occasion, for the work, the effort, the	
14	A. I don't see Yes, that's the first thing I	14	joys and everything that led up to this point in time.	
15	am going to rely on, how do I perceive that. I do not	15	Thank you for your guidance in this event. We pray	
16	find it offensive. I don't see where it's violating	16	for your direction in the lives of each of these	
17	number three of the policy, paragraph number three.	17	school board members. We pray that you direct them	
18	Q. I take it you do not view the prayer in PX35	18	into the truth and eventually the truth that comes by	
19	as proselytizing?	19	knowing Jesus. We also pray that you would be with	
20	A. Which one is that?	20	them at this time. We ask these things in Jesus's	
21	Q. The one I just handed you?	21	name. Amen."	
22	A. No, sir, I don't.	22	Do you believe that this prayer would violate	
23	Q. What does proselytizing mean to you?	23	paragraph three of the policy?	
1	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	-	• • •	

A. No.

A. Again, to me it's preaching or negative,

			ghes, Randall (Video) 10/16/2006 12:00:	
	85			87
1	A. Yes, I received lots of questions from a lot	1	was a bit misinformed.	
2	of different local newspapers. One of the questions a	2	Q. You refer to the gag order. This gag order	
3	lot of times did deal with the prayer issue and my	3	didn't prevent you from telling your constituents	
4	feelings. Since I had already been appointed to the	4	whether or not you supported board prayer? Did you	
5	board and I was operating under the gag order, my	5	tell constituents that the gag order prevented you	
6	response was, "Pending litigation, I am just not at	6	from	
7	liberty to discuss that."	7	A. Yeah, my answers that I put out to the	
8	Q. Did anyone from the public ask you about	8	newspapers were that I didn't want to discuss that	
9	board prayer?	9	topic or I couldn't discuss that because of pending	
10	A. If they did, my answer was, "There is a gag	10	litigation.	
11	order, pending litigation, we can't talk about that."	11	Q. Let's go back to your opponent. Am I	
12	I don't have that many There was no campaign	12	correct, at the very least, that the perception became	
13	There was no stump speeches made or anything like	13	that he opposed board prayer?	
14	that.	14	A. Yeah, I believe think that would be	
15	Just you might see someone in the supermarket	15	Q. And that was an accurate representation	
16	and talk to them about some school board issues, but I	16	I'm sorry, I guess I should have let you finish.	
17	don't recall that being a very specific question asked	17	A. Yes.	
18	to me.	18	Q. And was that an accurate representation of	
19	Q. Do you think it's understood by the public	19	what you understood his position to be?	
20	that you support board prayer?	20	A. Yes.	
21	A. No, I wouldn't necessarily say that that's	21	Q. Do you believe that affected the campaign?	
22	understood. And are you implying that I do support	22	My opponent had some, quite a few different	
23	school prayer?	23	ideas. I am not so sure that one particular answer	
24	Q. Okay, maybe I will	24	that he gave led to his demise. I am not so sure.	
	86			88
1	MR. GOSSELIN: He said board prayer.	1	Q. Did anyone from the community tell you that	
2	THE WITNESS: Oh, board prayer?	2	they were not going to vote for him because he opposed	
3	MR. HORVATH: Yeah.	3		
4	THE WITNESS: Oh, okay.		board prayer?	
	THE WITHEOU. On, onay.	4	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported	
5	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy.	4 5	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't	
6	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes.		A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or	
	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here.	5 6 7	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z."	
6	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay.	5 6 7 8	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for	
6 7 8 9	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH:	5 6 7 8 9	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer?	
6 7 8	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the	5 6 7 8 9	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation	
6 7 8 9 10	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the	5 6 7 8 9 10	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone.	
6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer?	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I said, when it came to any talk about the litigation, I	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some of the reasons behind it, perhaps, yes.	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I said, when it came to any talk about the litigation, I didn't say a word about it.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some of the reasons behind it, perhaps, yes. Q. Has anyone told you that they see this case	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I said, when it came to any talk about the litigation, I didn't say a word about it. Q. Do you know what your opponent's view on	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some of the reasons behind it, perhaps, yes. Q. Has anyone told you that they see this case as about protecting Christian values?	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I said, when it came to any talk about the litigation, I didn't say a word about it. Q. Do you know what your opponent's view on board prayer was?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some of the reasons behind it, perhaps, yes. Q. Has anyone told you that they see this case as about protecting Christian values? A. Yes, I have heard that. Have they told me	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I said, when it came to any talk about the litigation, I didn't say a word about it. Q. Do you know what your opponent's view on board prayer was? A. Yes, he was to stop board prayer, stop It	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some of the reasons behind it, perhaps, yes. Q. Has anyone told you that they see this case as about protecting Christian values? A. Yes, I have heard that. Have they told me that? I don't I have not been told that, but I	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I said, when it came to any talk about the litigation, I didn't say a word about it. Q. Do you know what your opponent's view on board prayer was? A. Yes, he was to stop board prayer, stop It was kind of a bit skewed in that it was drawn out to	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some of the reasons behind it, perhaps, yes. Q. Has anyone told you that they see this case as about protecting Christian values? A. Yes, I have heard that. Have they told me that? I don't I have not been told that, but I have kind of heard. Again, that's like supermarket or	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. GOSSELIN: You mean the policy. MR. HORVATH: Yes. MR. GOSSELIN: This policy here. THE WITNESS: Okay. Okay. BY MR. HORVATH: Q. So, to be clear on this, do you think the public understands you to support policy BDA.1 in the board's prayer practice? A. Probably. Q. And do you think they understood that during the election? A. I am not I don't know. I didn't Like I said, when it came to any talk about the litigation, I didn't say a word about it. Q. Do you know what your opponent's view on board prayer was? A. Yes, he was to stop board prayer, stop It	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I don't recall. Well, people who supported me said, "I am going to vote for you." They didn't say, "I am going to vote for you because of X, Y or Z." Q. Did anyone say they were going to vote for you because you supported board prayer? A. No, I don't recall having that conversation with anyone. Q. Do you believe that someone could get, in the 2006 election, do you believe that anyone could have been elected to the board who openly opposed board prayer? A. If you articulate your point of view and some of the reasons behind it, perhaps, yes. Q. Has anyone told you that they see this case as about protecting Christian values? A. Yes, I have heard that. Have they told me that? I don't I have not been told that, but I	

A. Again, how I refer to anything that's brought

responses are very limited, pretty much to zero, and

up about this case is there is a gag order. My

Ous	5 1.00 0V 00 120 001 Boodinon 200 0		1100 0-1/10/2000 1 age 17 01 00	
		Hu	ghes, Randall (Video) 10/16/2006 12:00	:00 PN
	89	·		91
1	Q. Have these things been told to you, or did	1	there are many sides to every story and there are many	
2	you overhear it?	2	facets to this particular case.	
3	A. Well, if I heard it, then it was told to me.	3	Q. Do you believe that a gag order is still in	
4	But, again, it wasn't someone grabbing me by the shirt	4	place?	
5	collar and saying, "This is about maintaining	5	A. Yes, I am operating under that I am going	
6	Christian values and beliefs."	6	to operate under that until otherwise directed by	
7	Q. Did anyone say that the board's prayer	7	either Jason or a judge.	
8	practice, itself, was about protecting Christian	8	Q. Has anyone told you that a gag order is no	
9	values?	9	longer in place, aside from your attorneys or a judge?	
10	I don't recall that, that terminology being	10	A. No. Has anyone ever I'm sorry, say that	
11	used.	11	again, please.	
12	Q. Do you think people understand this case as	12	Q. Has, aside from your attorneys or a judge,	
13	involving the board prayer policy?	13	has anyone told you that a gag order is no longer in	
14	A. To be perfectly honest with you, I think	14	place?	
15	there is a lot of misinformation. A lot of people are	15	A. There was some discussion in an executive	
16	out there and don't have all the information from	16	session if there was or there wasn't, but the bottom	
17	which to make a decision on this. Shortsightedness, a	17	line it came down to, as I left there, my	
18	particular mind set, but the perception out there is	18	understanding was that there was, do not discuss.	
19	it comes down to a single issue or something that it	19	Q. And you have continued to operate under that	
20	may or may not be, so I think I don't know if the	20	assumption since then?	
21	gag order was helpful or not with people not going out	21	A. That's the way I have been operating, yes,	
22	and talking about it.	22	sir.	
23	Q. What's the single issue that you believe the	23	Q. Has anyone told you they believe the ACLU is	
24	public perceives this case is about?	24	involved with this case?	
	90			92
1	A. I believe the public thinks this is about	1	A. 1 believe at executive sessions there have	
2	prayer in schools.	2	been some mention that the ACLU is behind this case,	
3	Q. Have you ever heard anyone say that this case	3	уөз.	
4	is about board prayer?	4	Q. Do you believe that the ACLU is behind this	
5	A. Mr. Horvath, I can't sit here and tell you	5	case?	
6	that I have heard that. I just I believe that the	6	A. I don't know that for a fact.	
7	perception out there in the public is that this case	7	Q. Have you ever discussed with someone in the	
8	is about prayer in schools.	8	community as to whether or not the ACLU is involved in	
9	Q. Do you know if any school board member has	9	this case?	
10	campaigned for election or re-election on the ground	10	A. No, sir.	
11	that they support school board prayer?	11	Q. Has anyone told you that they see this case	
12	A. We had several elections last time. I have a	12	as standing up to the ACLU?	
13	lot of things going on. I didn't have an opportunity	13	A. No, I don't recall having that conversation.	
14	to follow everyone else's campaign, if you will call a	14	Q. Which board members told you that the ACLU	
15	school board election a campaign. How and what	15	was involved with this case?	
16	exactly they said or didn't say at their different	16	A. Again, I think that's a discussion in	
17	functions, I don't know.	17	executive session, and I cannot I feel like I am	
18	Q. You mentioned before what you characterized	18	pointing fingers, because I am not 100 percent sure,	
19	as a misrepresentation that this case is about prayer	19	but I believe that perhaps Nina Lou Bunting may have	
20	in schools. Have you done anything to correct that	20	mentioned that.	
21	mis-perception?	21	Q. Have any of the board members described the	
	• •		•	

23

22 ACLU as anti Christian?

A. No, I don't recall hearing that.

Q. Has anyone in the public described the ACLU

EXHIBIT 12

Isaacs, Mark, Dr. (Video) 10/18/2006 1:36:00 PM

	Isaacs, Mark, Dr. (Video) 10/18/2006 1:36:00 F
	1
1 IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT	1
2 FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE 3 MONA DOBRICH and MARCO : C.A. No. 15-120 (JJF)	2
3 MONA DOBRICH and MARCO : C.A. No. 15-120 (JJF) DOBRICH, Individually and :	3
4 as parents and next friend :	
of ALEXANDER DOBRICH, : 5 SAMANTHA DOBRICH, JANE DOE :	4 TABLE OF CONTENTS
and JOHN DOE, Individually:	5 TESTIMONY OF DR. MARK A. ISAACS:
6 and as parents and next : friend of JORDAN DOE and :	6 Direct Examination by Mr. Allingham 3
7 JAMIE DOE, :	7 Certificate of Reporter
:	8
8 Plaintiffs, :	9
9 v. :	
: 10 INDIAN RIVER SCHOOL :	10
DISTRICT, et al., :	11
11 :	12
Defendants. :	13
13 Videotaped Deposition of DR. MARK A. ISAACS,	14
taken pursuant to notice, on Wednesday, October 18, 2006 at 1:36 p.m. at 31 Hosier Street, Selbyville,	
Delaware, reported by Lorena J. Hartnett, a Registered	15
15 Professional Reporter and Notary Public.	16
16	17
18 THOMAS ALLINGHAM, ESQUIRE	18
RICHARD HORVATH, ESQUIRE 19 BRIAN LENHARD, ESQUIRE	19
One Rodney Square	
20 Wilmington, DE 19801	20
Attorney for the Plaintiff 21	21
22	22
23 WILCOX & FETZER 1330 King Street - Wilmington, DE 19801	23
24 (302) 655-0477	24
www.wilfet.com	
	2
1	1 VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the videotaped
2	2 deposition of Dr. Mark A. Isaacs, taken by
3	3 the plaintiff in the matter of Dobrich et
4 APPEARANCES: (CONTINUED)	4 al. versus Indian River School District, et
5 JARROD SHAU, ESQUIRE	5 al Civil Action Number 15-120. The
Drinker, Biddle & Reath, LLP	
6 One Logan Square	6 deposition is taking place at 31 Hosier
18th and Cherry Streets	7 Boulevard in Selbyville, Delaware, on
7 Philadelphia, PA 19103-6996	8 October 18, 2006 at approximately 1:36 p.m.
Attorney for the Defendants	9 The court reporter is Lorena Hartnett
8	10 from the firm of Wilcox & Fetzer. My name
9	
10	11 is Mark Buckmaster, a video specialist from
	12 Discovery Video Services Incorporated in
11	13 association with Wilcox & Fetzer. Counsel
12	14 will now introduce themselves and the
13	15 reporter will swear in the witness.
14	
15	16 MR. ALLINGHAM: Tom Allingham
16	17 representing the plaintiffs. With me is
17	18 Brian Lenhard and Richard Horvath.
18	19 MR. SHAU: Jarrod Shau representing
19	20 the defendants.
20	
21	21 DR. MARK A. ISAACS,
22	22 HAVING FIRST BEEN DULY SWORN, TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:
23	23 DIRECT EXAMINATION ON BEHALF OF THE PLAINTIFFS
	24 BY MR. ALLINGHAM:
24	24 BY MR. ALLINGHAM:

1 normal, probably ten minutes prior to the start, I

- 2 mean.
- Q. Did you know in advance of your arrival that
- 4 there would be a huge crowd at the meeting?
- 5 A. No, not really.
- 6 Q. I take it, then, you were surprised when you
- 7 got there and there were speakers in the parking lot
- 8 and police cars and so forth?
- 9 A. Yes, right.
- 10 Q. Do you recall that the -- Do you recall that
- 11 the school board prayer issue was discussed at that
- 12 meeting?
- 13 A. No. I don't recall.
- 14 Q. I should have been more specific. I don't
- 15 mean discussed by the board. I mean the subject of
- 16 public comments during the meeting.
- 17 A. Yes, yes.
- 18 Q. Do you recall that the public comment session
- 19 was expanded to accommodate more speakers?
- 20 A. No. I don't recall that, but, if it was, it's
- 21 not atypical if there is a large overflow.
- 22 Q. Several witnesses have said that they
- 23 couldn't recall a meeting that was anywhere near this
- 4 size in terms of the attendance. Would you agree with

- O. Other than the fact that there were a lot of
- 2 people in attendance, do you remember anything about
- 3 that meeting?
- 4 A. No

21

- Q. If you will look at page nine of the minutes
- 6 I just gave you, there is a separate public comment
- 7 session. The first public comment session is
- 8 reflected on page four. There is a second one on page
- 9 nine during which Pam Shockley and Colin Waters spoke.
- 10 Do you know either Ms. Shockley or Mr. Waters?
- 11 A. No, sir.
- 12 Q. Do you recall their comments during this
- 13 session?
- 14 A. No
- 15 Q. The minutes record that, "Mr. Griffin noted
- 16 that according to the regulations of the State
- 17 Department of Education prayer must be student-issued
- 18 and student-led, and then President Walls explained
- 19 our procedures for establishing policy."
- 20 Do you recall what President Walls said in
- 21 explaining your procedures for establishing policy?
- 22 A. No.
- 23 Q. Tell me what the procedure was for
- 24 establishing policy. How were policies --

22

1 that?

- 2 A. Couldn't recall a meeting?
- 3 Q. There were more people in attendance at this
- 4 meeting than any other that you recall?
- 5 A. Yes, ves, ves.
- 6 Q. By a factor of two or three; correct?
- A. I would say probably a good estimate.
- 8 Q. Was the tone of the public remarks during
- 9 this meeting respectful and courteous at all times?
- 10 A. From what I can recall, yes.
- 11 Q. Do you recall that some speakers were loudly
- 12 cheered?
- 13 A. No, but again that's not atypical either if
- 14 it's a heated subject matter.
- 15 Q. Do you recall that some speakers were loudly
- 16 booed?
- 17 A. No
- 18 Q. Do you recall the public responding
- 19 frequently with shouts of amen during speakers'
- 20 comments?
- 21 A. No, I don't.
- 22 Q. Do you recall being troubled by any of the
- 23 remarks offered at the public session?
- 24 A. No.

- 1 A. For a policy to be approved and implemented?
 - 2 Q. Yes
 - 3 A. Um, normally it involved a Policy Committee
 - 4 meeting. It would begin there. Actually, it would
 - 5 begin by maybe an inquiry, if there was something that
 - 6 needed to be looked at from the public's perspective.
 - 7 It would be brought attention to the Policy
 - 8 Committee. The Policy Committee would then usually
- 9 put together a first and second reading. It would
- 10 bring it to the board
- 11 The board would discuss it, look at it, make
- 12 amendments to it, and then go back and there would be
- 13 a recommendation from the Policy Committee for
- 14 approval
- 15 Q. And was it typical for policies, for the
- 16 board to deliberate on the desirability of adopting a
- 17 policy in public session or in executive session or
- 18 both?
- 19 A. I would say probably both.
- 20 Q. As a board member, did you consider it
- 21 desirable for the public to have the opportunity to
- 22 see the board's deliberations on policies that were
- 23 proposed for adoption?
- 24 A. I certainly didn't have a problem with it.

	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
		27
Q.	And was that before or after the adoption of	

		lsa	aacs, Mark, Dr. (Video) 10/18/2006 1:36:0	0 PM
	25			27
1	Q. Did the Policy Committee meet in public or in	1	Q. And was that before or after the adoption of	
2	private?	2	the formal board prayer policy?	
3	A. The times I was present, it was in private	3	A. Oh, that was in the very beginning before any	
4	Well, in private.	4	of this.	
5	Q. In the period of time that you were a board	5	Q. And, if you recall, did Mr. Walls ask you	
6	member from 2003 to 2006, did the board customarily	6	that question at a board meeting or sometime outside	
7	open its regular meetings with a prayer?	7	of the board meeting?	
8	A. Yes.	8	A. I don't recall.	
9	Q. Did the board customarily open its special	9	Q. And why did you choose not to take up his	
10	meetings with a prayer?	10	invitation to open the board meeting with a prayer?	
11	A. I don't think so.	11	A. Personal preference.	
12	Q. Is there any reason in terms of the	12	Q. Personal preference based on what?	
13	differences between regular meetings and special	13	A. Based on I didn't want to do it.	
14	meetings why, that you can see in your mind, why	14	Q. Did you have any problem with other board	
15	regular meetings would be opened with a prayer but	15	members doing it?	Ì
16	special meetings would not?	16	A. No.	
17	A. Tradition. For as long as I was a student,	17	Q. This question may seem odd, but were you glad	
18	even back when Sussex Central High School, board	18	that Strike that. Did Mr. Walls ask you that	
19	meetings were always opened with a prayer, and I think	19	question publicly, or did he ask you privately before	
20	to bring Board meetings were at least more	20	the meeting began?	
21	formalized.	21	A. I don't remember, honestly.	
22	Q. You mean regular ones as opposed to special	22	Q. Do you remember being asked publicly at a	
23	ones?	23	meeting, "Dr. Isaacs, would you like to offer a	
24	A. Right, right, so the general board meetings	24	prayer," and having to say, "No, thanks," in public?	
	26			28
1	opened to the, you know, to the public. The formal	1	A. No, I don't recall.	
2	monthly board meetings, the agendas were always	2	Q. Do you think that it would potentially be	
3	packed, so there was a lot to go through and to	3	embarrassing or put you on the spot if Mr. Walls had	
4	preview and discuss, so I think it was just a part	4	asked you that question at the public meeting, itself?	
5	Kind of like the presenting of arms. That doesn't	5	A. No.	
6	take place at say a Policy Committee meeting or a	6	Q. Is it correct that you never gave a prayer to	
7	Bills and Grants meeting. It's kind of a formal part	7	opening a board meeting?	
8	of the board meeting, a tradition part, I guess.	8	A. Correct.	
9	Q. When you became a board member, Mr. Walls was	9	Q. When the board policy was adopted, and the	
10	the president; is that right?	10	opportunity was articulated specifically in the policy	
11	A. Yes.	11	that a meeting could be opened with a moment of	
12	Q. Did Mr. Walls at anytime ask you whether you	12	silence, did that change your view or your personal	
13	wanted to be invited to open a meeting of the board	13	preference as to whether you wanted to participate?	
14	with a prayer?	14	A. (Shaking head)	
15	A. Yes.	15	Q. You have to answer out loud.	
16	Q. And what did you tell him?	16	A. I'm sorry, no.	
17	A. I told him I chose not to.	17	Q. When Mr. Bireley became board president in	
18	Did he ask you that question as sort of a	18	2005, did he ask you whether you wanted to be included	

general proposition when you first joined the board,

or did he offer you the opportunity from time to time 20

at board meetings to open the meeting with a prayer?

A. I think the only discussion that we had that 22

I can recall is he asked me and I said I chose not to, 23

and I didn't get asked after that.

18 2005, did he ask you whether you wanted to be included

in the group that would be asked to offer a prayer? 19

A. I don't recall. I think so, but I don't 20

21 really recall.

22 Q. And am I right that if he did so ask you, you

23 said no, thank you?

A. Yes.

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And you voted to adopt this policy; correct?
- 3 A. Yes
- 4 Q. Did you have anything to do with the drafting
- 5 of this policy as a member of the Policy Committee?
- 6 A. No, because I, I did not attend the Policy
- 7 Committee meetings, I don't think.
- 8 Q. If you didn't attend, that means the only
- 9 board member who was in attendance at those Policy
- 10 Committee meetings was Mr. Walls; correct?
- 11 A. No, because, if I am not mistaken, I think as
- 12 new board members came on board they were asked
- 13 whether they wanted a committee they wanted to be on.
- 14 I think -- I don't remember if, when this was adopted,
- 15 if there was anyone else that had joined the Policy
- 16 Committee since then, because, honestly, I don't think
- 17 I had attended a meeting in almost two years. It had
- 18 been a long, long time.
- 19 Q. We can shorten things up. Are you confident
- 20 that you did not attend any Policy Committee meetings
- 21 at which this policy was considered?
- 22 A Yes
- 23 Q. Okay.
- 24 A. Yes.

1

- "in order to solemnify its proceedings" was the
- 2 functional equivalent of "in order to seek divine
- 3 guidance"?
- A. No.
- 5 Q. Do you think that it is an appropriate
- 6 purpose of the prayer at the board meeting to seek
- 7 divine guidance?
- 8 A. If you have ever been a board member, I think
- 9 you will recognize that any help you can get would
- 10 graciously appreciated, so I think wherever you get it
- 11 from
- 12 Q. But you didn't understand that to be the
- 13 meaning of "in order to solemnify its proceedings."?
- 14 A. No, no.
- 15 Q. Now, with respect to what you described for
- 16 me as your understanding of "solemnify its
- 17 proceedings," was it your view as a board member that
- 18 you and your colleagues needed a prayer in order to be
- 19 reminded to take your duties and obligations
- 20 seriously?
- 21 A. I didn't
- 22 Q. You did?
- 23 A. I did not.
- 24 Q. Fair enough. Did you understand -- Based on

- Q. The first paragraph reads, "In order to
- 2 solemnify its proceedings, the Board of Education may
- 3 choose to open its meetings with a prayer or moment of
- 4 silence, all in accord with the freedom of conscience
- 5 of the adult board member."
- 6 Would you agree with me that the policy
- 7 identifies the purpose of the prayer or moment of
- 8 silence as to solemnify its proceedings?
- 9 A. Yes
- 10 Q. What does "in order to solemnify its
- 11 proceedings" mean to you?
- 12 A. I guess interpretation wise would be this
- 13 being a formalized board meeting to recognize that it
- 14 is a unique meeting monthly where many important
- 15 decisions are brought to the attention of the board
- 16 and to the public, and it requires careful thought and
- 17 deliberation.
- 18 Q. To sort of remind the board members that they
- 19 have to take their responsibilities seriously?
- 20 A. Seriously, yes.
- 21 Q. And discharge those obligations to the best
- 22 of their ability?
- 23 A. Yes
- 24 Q. As a board member, did you understand that

- 1 your perception of your colleagues over the course of
 - 2 your three years of service, did you think it was
 - 3 necessary for the Board of Education to open its
 - 4 meetings with a prayer in order for your colleagues to
 - 5 take their duties and obligations seriously?
 - 6 A. I wouldn't say to take it seriously. I would
 - 7 just say to extend every opportunity to provide
 - 8 assistance in making decisions, so I wouldn't say that
 - 9 they did not take their duties seriously.
 - 10 Q. Would it be fair for me to infer from your
 - 11 answer that there is another purpose besides
 - 12 solemnification of the proceedings for the prayer that
 - 13 this policy authorizes, and that purpose is to provide
 - 14 the individual board members with the opportunity to
 - 15 seek divine guidance if they wish?
 - 16 A. I guess that's a matter of interpretation.
 - 17 Q. And I am asking for your interpretation as a
 - 18 board member when you voted to adopt this policy.
 - 19 A. No, I mean I said no because it didn't for
 - 20 me.
 - 21 Q. At anytime during the consideration of Board
 - 22 Policy BDA.1, this board prayer policy, did anyone
 - 23 suggest that the policy safeguarded the right of the
 - 24 individual board members to pray as they saw fit?

- 1 A. Well, according to this, it gives any board
- 2 member the opportunity to express and pray to whoever
- 3 they want and however they want. So, to answer that
- 4 question, I would say yes.
- Q. Your answer spoke to terms of reviewing text
- 6 of the policy and interpreting the policy. My
- 7 question had to do with comments by board members
- 8 during the consideration of the policy.
- 9 Did any board member ever say, in words or
- 10 substance, "We should adopt this policy because it
- 11 safeguards the rights of individual board members to
- 12 pray as they see fit."?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. And when you say no, do you mean, "No, I
- 15 remember that that was never said," or "No, I don't
- 16 recall that that was ever said."?
- 17 A. No, I don't recall any board member
- 18 specifically saying, "Adopt this so we can pray."
- Q. Paragraph three of the policy reads, quote,
- 20 "Such opportunity." And that opportunity is the
- 21 opportunity to open the meeting with a prayer;
- 22 correct, or a moment of silence?
 - A. (Nodding head)

23

24 Q. "Such opportunity shall not be used or

- 1 I say enforce, that may have caused you to think about
- 2 police officers. I meant was it the board members
- 3 themselves who had the obligation to enforce this
- 4 limitation?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Now, do you recall any prayer that was
- 7 offered that you viewed as either violating paragraph
- three or raising a question about whether it violated
- 9 paragraph three at anytime during your tenure after
- 10 the adoption of this policy?
- 11 A. No, not really, because, you know, my
- 12 interpretation of it was that each board member had
- 13 the opportunity to express as they felt fit as long as
- 14 it wasn't used to promote any one particular religion,
- 15 so, no, I don't remember any specific board prayer
- 16 that was more offensive or less offensive or anything
- 17 like that
- 18 Q. I am going to offer -- I am going to give you
- 19 an example of a prayer that -- Well, I will let you
- 20 make the judgment, but I am going to give you a prayer
- 21 and ask you if it would have been given it would have
- 22 violated the policy. Okay?
- 23 "Oh, Lord, please convert the Jews in the
- 24 audience and ensure that they come to know our Lord

38

- exploited to proselytize, advance or convert anyone or
- 2 to derogate or otherwise disparage any particular
- 3 faith or belief."
- 4 Would you agree with me that that paragraph
- 5 imposes some limitations on the right of board members
- 6 to pray as they see fit?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. And that was a limitation that you, as a
- 9 board member, thought was appropriate to include in
- 10 the policy?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. What did you understand in the context of
- 13 this paragraph the prohibition against proselytizing
- 14 to mean?
- 15 A. I guess my interpretation of it would be that
- 16 you cannot use that opportunity to advance or promote
- 17 any one particular religion over another.
- 18 Q. Who had the responsibility to ensure that
- 19 that limitation was complied with?
- 20 A. I would assume that it would be left up to
- 21 the individual giving the prayer. I mean there wasn't
- 22 a police officer there to enforce anything or anything
- 23 like that
- 24 Q. I know you weren't being facetious, and when

1 Jesus Christ."

- 2 A. Yes, it would
- 3 Q. That would violate paragraph three?
- 4 A. Yes
- O. Now, suppose that a board member gave that
- 6 prayer which would violate, in your view, paragraph
- 7 three. What would be done? What would be the
- 8 response of the board?
- 9 A. As far as repercussions, you mean, or?
- 10 Q. Yes, if any?
- 11 A. I would assume that there would be dialogue
- 12 that would take place, probably in executive session,
- 13 to ask one of the board members why did you do that or
- 14 why did you say those words or --
- 15 Q. I purposely picked that extreme example so we
- 16 could explore what the board would do. I could ask
- 17 you what you would have done. That's an example that
- 18 seems to you to be a clear violation of paragraph
- 19 three. Would you have brought that to the president
- 20 or the individual board member's attention yourself?
- 21 A. Yes
- 22 Q. And I take it what you would have done is to
- 23 say, "I believe that prayer was in violation of our
- 24 policy." Correct?

5

- A. Yes.
- 2 Q. At that point the horse would be out of the
- 3 barn; right?

1

- A. Right
- 5 Q. On that prayer?
- 6 A. Right.
- Q. Would you suggest that that person be taken
- out of the rotation to offer prayers thereafter, or do 8
- vou think --9
- 10 A. No, I am not a one-strike man, so I would
- give them the opportunity to redeem themself. 11
- 12 Q. Okay. And if the board member then offered a
- prayer, you know, "Convert the heathens in the 13
- audience, please, Lord," you would at that point two 14
- strikes is enough? 15
- A. Yeah. 16
- 17 O You wouldn't give them a third chance?
- 18 A. Right.
- 19 MR. ALLINGHAM: Okay. We are going to
- 20 change the tape
- 21 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record at 22
- 23 2:34 p.m.

1

17

(A recess was taken.) 24

- In your judgment as a board member, would
- 2 that prayer be permitted or be prohibited by paragraph
- 3 three of the policy?
- A. It's not nondenominational.
- Q. But the policy doesn't require that a prayer
- 6 be nondenominational. The policy simply requires that
- the prayer not be used or exploited to proselytize,
- 8 advance or convert anyone or to derogate or otherwise
- 9 disparage any particular faith. So, in light of that,
- 10 would you view this as --
 - A. No, I would not view this as bad.
- Q. It would be permitted under paragraph three? 12
- 13 A. Yes, yes.
- 14 Q. And, to put it in the language of paragraph
- three, you would not view that prayer as --15
- A. Proselvtizino. 16
- 17 Q. -- proselytizing?
- 18 A. No, sir.
- Q. This prayer has been marked as PX45. It
- 20 reads, "Heavenly Father, thank you for this great
- 21 occasion, for the work, the effort, the joys and
- everything that led up to this point in time. 22
- Thank you for your guidance in this event. We pray 23
- for your direction in the lives of each of these

42

- VIDEOGRAPHER: Going back on the
- 2 record at 2:39 p.m.
- BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 3
 - Q. Dr. Isaacs, I am going to show you a second
- prayer, and this one is long, so I am going to give it
- 6 to you in writing. We have previously marked this as
- PX35. I will read it into the record, but follow 7
- 8 along as we go.
- "Do not put your trust in princes, in mortal 9
- men who cannot even save themselves. When their 10
- spirit departs, they return to the ground. On that 11
- very day, their plans come to nothing. Blessed is he 12
- whose help is the God of Jacob, whose hope is in the
- Lord, his God, the maker of heaven and earth, the sea,
- 15 and everything in them, the Lord who remains faithful
- forever. He upholds the cause of the oppressed and 16 gives food to the hungry. The Lord sets prisoners
- free. The Lord gives sight to the blind. The Lord 18
- 19 lifts up those who are bowed down. The Lord loves the
- righteous. The Lord watches over the alien and 20
- 21 sustains the fatherless and the widow, but he
- 22 frustrates the ways of the wicked. For the wages of
- sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life 23
- through Jesus Christ our Lord." 24

- school board members. We pray that you direct them
 - into the truth and eventually the truth that comes by
 - knowing Jesus. We also pray that you would be with
 - them at this time. We ask these things in Jesus's
 - 5 name. Amen."
 - 6 Do you view that prayer as proselytizing?
 - A. No. It's not nondenominational, but no.
 - Q. You have said that several times. Do I
 - correctly infer from that that, as a board member, you
 - would have preferred that the prayers that are offered
 - to open a meeting be nondenominational?
 - 12 A. I think everybody should be free to express
 - 13 how they choose to do so, so I would say it's a matter
 - of interpretation. I mean this goes in accordance
 - 15 with what would be number three, any such prayer may
 - be sectarian or non-sectarian, so it's following the 16
 - 17 policy, I guess, is what I am saying, but.
 - 18 Q. Let me ask you this question: Is it possible
 - for a prayer to be sectarian, that is directed to a
 - 20 particular deity, and at the same time not be
 - 21 proselytizing?
 - 22 A. I guess when I think of proselytizing, I am
 - 23 thinking of someone standing up at the pulpit saying,
 - "You will do this or this is the way you should go or

- 1 your attention to those words?
- 2 A. No
- 3 Q. Halfway through the second page there is a
- 4 whereas clause that talks about the American Civil
- 5 Liberties Union. Do you have any recollection of a
- 6 discussion of the American Civil Liberties Union
- 7 during the discussion of this school board prayer?
- 8 A. You mean by board?
- 9 Q. Yes, by board members
- 10 A. No, but I know that the public felt American
- 11 Civil Liberties Union -- I mean there is a sentiment
- 12 there that the ACLU is taking away rights of people by
- 13 the general public. But no, not that I recall.
- 14 Q. So you don't recall any discussion at the
- 15 board level or at the Policy Committee -- I guess I am
- 16 just going to assume you weren't at Policy Committee
- 17 meetings. Okay?
- 18 A. Yes, that's a good assumption.
- 19 Q. Do you recall a discussion of any kind at the
- 20 board level of the involvement of the ACLU in this
- 21 litigation?
- 22 A. Well, yes, I remember, if I am not mistaken,
- 23 that one of the board minutes add that there was
- 24 someone there from the ACLU that actually spoke, if I

- 1 obviously by comments of the general public, but.
- Q. Did you understand, Dr. Isaacs, that that was
- 3 a widely held view of the public? I am not talking of
- 4 the board members now, I am talking about the public.
 - A. I wouldn't say -- I would not say it's a
- 6 widely held view. I would just say it was a view.
- 7 Q. Which you heard from more than one person?
- 8 A. Right.
- Q. These are hard things to remember, but can
- 10 you estimate the number of people who said that to you
- 11 in words or substance? Are we talking a dozen?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. A hundred?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. Two?
- 16 A. No, no, no, not even five. If it didn't have
- 17 something to do with athletics or why the budget was
- 18 overspent, they were the main substance of what I was
- 19 dealing with
- 20 Q. The next clause on page two reads, "Whereas
- 21 the board has obtained the legal advice of two
- 22 competent and experienced constitutional attorneys,
- 23 John W. Whitehead, Esquire, and Thomas S. Neuberger,
- 24 Esquire, that prayer to open board meetings is
- 54

- am not mistaken, but.
- 2 O. Your memory is accurate. Do you recall the
- 3 name of Dru Fennel?
- 4 A. No.
- Q. Was the person who spoke a woman?
- 6 A. Yes
- 7 Q. And did she speak at a meeting at which
- 8 Mrs. Dobrich also spoke?
- 9 A. Good question.
- 10 Q. That was a statement by a representative of
- 11 the ACLU. Do you recall discussions by board members
- 12 of the ACLU's involvement in this litigation?
- A. Um, maybe just questioning whether they were
- 14 involved in it, but no lengthy deliberation about
- 15 anything like that.
- 16 Q. Let me come back to your statement about the
- 17 public. Do you understand or did you understand when
- 18 you were on the board that the public viewed the
- 19 board's defense of this lawsuit as a defense of
- 20 Christian values?
- 21 A. Some did.
- 22 Q. How did you find that out? Did they tell you
- 23 that?
- 24 A. I am sure just in grocery stores and I mean

- 1 constitutional in the United States Court of Appeals
 - for the Third Circuit, which includes Delaware, and
 - 3 legal counsel have identified the following legal
 - 4 authority in support of their legal opinion."
 - 5 Do you recall having read something to that
 - 6 effect at anytime during your consideration of the
 - 7 board prayer policy?
 - 8 A. No, I don't.
 - Q. Is it correct that the school board obtained
 - 10 the legal advice of two confident and experienced
 - 11 constitutional attorneys that prayer to open board
 - 12 meetings is constitutional?
 - 13 A. I know a lot of questions were asked.
 - 14 Whether you would say that you got their legal advice
 - 15 from it, according to this, yes.
 - 16 Q. When you say "a lot of questions were asked,"
 - 17 you mean questions were asked by board members of
 - 18 Mr. Neuberger?
 - 19 A. Yes.
 - 20 Q. And did Mr. Neuberger respond?
 - 21 A. Yes.
 - 22 Q. And is the substance of his response
 - 23 reflected in this memorandum prepared by
 - 24 Mr. Neuberger?

1 there	is no	dialogue	that takes	place between the
---------	-------	----------	------------	-------------------

- 2 board
- 3 Q. Fair enough, so that the public spoke about
- this issue?
- A Yes
- 6 Q. But the board members did not deliberate on
- the issue in public; is that correct? 7
- A. Right, correct.
- Q. And the board members did not deliberate on
- the actual board policy in public; correct? 10
- 11 A. Not that I recall.
- 12 Q. Do you recall that the board ever considered
- 13 the possibility of opening its meetings only with a
- moment of silence, not a prayer? 14
- A. I know that that was my suggestion. 15
- 16 Q. And was that a suggestion that you made in a
- 17 board meeting?
- 18 A. Yes. I think it was.
- 19 Q. Do you know at which board meeting you made
- 20 that suggestion?
- A No. 21
- Q. Why did you make that suggestion? 22
- 23 A. That's my personal belief.
- 24 Q. Did you believe that a moment of silence

- the Let me back up one second. After the policy
- 2 was adopted, it became the practice of the board to
- read a disclaimer before the prayer was given;
- correct?
- 5 A. Yes.
- Q. At anytime after the policy was adopted, did 6
- you see anyone upon hearing the disclaimer get up and
- leave the room during the prayer? 8
- A. Honestly, I never paid any attention. I was
- 10
- 11 Q. Working on board business?
- 12 A. Yes
- 13 Q. Let me ask you a question about your
- 14 perception. Do you think it would be a difficult
- 15 thing for a student to get up and leave the board
- 16 meeting during the reading of the prayer?
- A. I guess it depends on the student. 17
- Q. Can you imagine that it would be -- Can you 19 imagine that a student would fear that that would
- 20 identify the student as a person who doesn't practice
- a religion? 21

18

- 22 A. Not necessarily, because one could get up and
- 23 leave saying they had to use the restroom, so you
- didn't always have to tack it to, unless you were

62

- would be effective to solemnify the proceedings?

- Q. What was the response, if any, of the board 3
- members to your suggestion?
- A. It was heard. 5
- Q. Did anybody say in words or substance, "That 6
- suggestion is not acceptable to me"? 7
- A. No, no, no. There wasn't a vote taken or 8
- anything like that
- Q. No, sir, this is in the discussion of ideas 10
- at the board meeting. 11
- 12 A. No.
- Q. You offered the idea of maybe we could open 13
- the meeting with a moment of silence? 14
- A. Right. The only thing I would say is the 15
- others said, "Well, I should have the right to do it 16
- however I would like to do it, however I would like to
- pray, it's my freedom of speech." I do recall that. 18
- 19 Q. And so the incorporation of not only a moment
- of silence but also a prayer in the policy was 20
- intended to preserve those board members' individual 21
- 22 freedoms of speech?
- 23 A. Yes
- 24 Q. Did you ever see anybody leave the room when

- there on every single board meeting, so I would say
- there are mechanisms to get up and leave a board
- meeting that you don't have to tack a particular
- clause to it. There is plenty of opportunities to get
- 5 up.
- 6 Q. So you would agree with me that the
- perception, if no explanation were offered of someone
- who hearsay the disclaimer and gets up and leaves,
- would be that that person affirmatively did not want
- 10 to participate in the prayer; correct?
- A. Well, no, not necessarily. They could get up 11
- to go to the restroom or something like that. You 12
- know. I -- I mean if it was the same person over and 13
- 14 over again, then maybe yes, yes, but that particular
- 15 board meeting, no. I mean we have people getting up
- 16 and going out all the time, so.
- 17 Q. During the prayer?
- 18 A. Coming in the during, people come in.
- 19 Q. We talked earlier about the color guard
- folks, the junior ROTC kids? 20
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. Realistically speaking, as a practical
- 23 matter, if they don't want to participate in the
- prayer, they can't leave; correct?

1

- 2 Q. Is it your belief that the Indian River
- School District is a Christian area? 3
- A. Yes, I would say it is.
- Q. And the board policy on school board prayer
- recognizes that the Indian River School District is a 6
- 7 Christian area: does it not?
- A. Yes. 8
- Q. Would it be fair for me to understand that
- 10 the discussion of the school board prayer policy, the
- board discussion of the school board prayer policy,
- reflected the board members' beliefs that the Indian 12
- 13 River School District is a Christian area?
- A. Yes. 14
- Q. Mr. Bireley was quoted in one of the many 15
- newspaper articles around this issue saying that, "The 16
- prayer suit facing the district and the board was one 17
- of the major issues surrounding this year's 18
- 19 election" -- that's the 2006 election -- "and that it
- 20 probably swung this year's vote." Would you agree
- 21 with Mr. Bireley's statement?
- 22 A. No.
- O. You had served on the board for about a year 23
- and a half at the point in time in October of 2004 24

- independently like that because of the Sunshine Law,
- 2 which I am not familiar with, but it says the Board of
- Educations cannot meet in a room before they go out
- into the public. You can't have ten board members or
- a majority of the board members meet behind closed
- doors without some -- So, yes, that's one of the
- things that I suggested, was that.
- Q. So you made a suggestion that, I am going
- back to an earlier answer -- During the course of the
- board's consideration of this school board prayer
- issue, you made a suggestion that the board could
- 12 simply open its meetings with a moment of silence;
- 13 correct?
- A. Yes 14
- Q. And the response to that from some of your 15
- 16 colleagues was, "You know, I have a First Amendment
- 17 right to pray however I want."
- 18 A. Yes, right.
- 19 Q. And the policy that was ultimately adopted
- 20 was intended to ensure that?
- 21 A. Right.
- 22 Q. You also made a suggestion that, "Okav, if
- 23 you want to pray however you want, maybe we could pray
- in private right before we begin the meeting."

66

- when the policy was adopted; correct?
- 2 A. Yes.

6

14

- Q. From your perception, did the policy change
- in any way the board's practice of offering a prayer
- 5 at the beginning of its meetings?
 - A. No, the only thing was just making it clear
- that no one has to participate, this is a voluntary 7
- deal, I mean other than the verbiage that was put in, 8
- 9 if you want to call it the disclaimer statement.
- That's the only thing that really maybe 10
- changed, I guess, so to speak, just making sure that 11
- people knew that this was not a requirement of the 12
- formal setting of the board meeting; it was something 13
- that was being practiced by the Board of Education. Q. To the extent that a board member chooses to 15
- 16 open the meeting with a prayer, is it correct that
- 17 that prayer is directed only to the ten board members?
- 18
- 19 Q. And so whatever purpose it's intended to
- accomplish, that purpose could be accomplished if the 20
- ten board members prayed privately immediately before 21
- the board meeting; correct? 22
- A. Yes. I brought that up, but I understand 23
- 24 that you can't do that because a board cannot meet

Correct?

- 2
- Q. And someone said, "We can't do that because 3
- of the Sunshine Laws."
- 5 A Right
 - Q. Who said that to you? Do you recall?
- A. I don't know.
- Q. Was it a board member or a lawyer?
- A. No, it wasn't a lawyer. 9
- 10 Q. It was a board member?
- 11 A Ves
- Q. Did anybody suggest looking into more closely 12
- whether the Sunshine Laws would actually prohibit the 13
- board members from just getting together and having a 14
- prayer before they began their meeting? 15
- 16 A. No, but there has been several other
- instances where I know personally that I have said, 17
- 18 "Well, why don't we get together and talk about this,"
- 19 and was told, "You can't do that," so I just assumed, you know, I would have to do the leg work to 20
- 21 investigate it myself.
- 22 I mean there were multiple issues other than
- this where I mentioned about getting together, and we 23
- were told the same thing, so.

		ls	aacs, Mark, Dr. (Video) 10/18/2006 1:3	36:00 PM
	69			71
1	Q. Did anybody suggest, you included, but did	1	budget, personnel matters, things like that.	
2	anybody suggest that each of the board members could	2	Q. Matters that you considered more important?	
3	pray however they want but simply pray silently?	3	A. More what would be typical of day-to-day	
4	A. Yes.	4	board operations.	
5	Q. Who suggested that?	5	Q. This issue got a lot of attention in the	
6	A. Me.	6	public and in the media; correct?	
7	Q. And what was the response to that suggestion?	7	A. Yes.	
8	A. What I just said earlier, that	8	Q. Did you think that the amount of attention it	
9	Q. "I can pray however I want to."	9	got was disproportionate, given its importance to the	
10	A. Exactly.	10	district?	
11	Q. And, "If I want to pray out loud, I will pray	11	A. Are you asking for my personal opinion?	
12	out loud."	12	Q. Yes.	
13	A. Exactly.	13	A. I would say so. That depends on who you talk	
14	Q. There are Let me make it more specific.	14	to.	
15	During your tenure as a board member, were you aware	15	MR. ALLINGHAM: Let's go off the	
16	of discussions of issues that would be addressed by	16	record for five minutes. The farther we get	
17	the board among board members outside of meetings?	17	into the roster of witnesses, the more	
18	A. (Shaking head)	18	quickly I am going, and I may well be done.	
19	Q. It's a small community. People meet outside	19	VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record at	
20	of meetings from time to time, don't they?	20	3:27 p.m.	
21	A. Yes. You mean board members?	21	(A recess was taken.)	
22	Q. Yes, sir.	22	VIDEOGRAPHER: Going back on the	
23	A. No.	23	record at 3:30 p.m.	
24	Q. You don't recall meeting someone in a	24	BY MR. ALLINGHAM:	
	70			72
1	restaurant and talking about some issue that was	1	Q. When you made the suggestion that the board	
2	presented to the board?	2	could simply choose to open its meeting with a moment	
3	A. No, because myself, personally, I didn't have	3	of silence, did you think that that would have been an	
4	the time, so, you know, I don't know if the others did	4	effective way for the board to solemnify its	
5	it. Quite frankly, I didn't care.	5	proceedings?	
6	Q. Did anyone ever suggest that the	6	A. Yes.	
7	consideration of the board's deliberations on the	7	Q. When you made the suggestion that the board	
	board policy on prayer should be considered in public	8	members could meet privately right before the board	
8		9	meeting opened to have whatever prayer they wished,	
9	because of the Sunshine Laws?	10	did you think that that would have been an effective	
10	A. No, not that I recall.	11	way to solemnify the proceedings?	
11	Q. Other than the suggestion to open the meeting			ĺ
12	with a moment of silence, the suggestion that the	12	A. Yes.	
13	board members could meet privately immediately before	13	Q. Then, lastly, when you made the suggestion	
14	the meeting to pray, or the suggestion that each	14	that each board member could silently offer whatever	
15	individual board member could offer his own prayer	15	prayer or whatever they wished to offer at the	
16	silently, according to his own conscience, did you	16	commencement of the board meeting, did you think that	
17	make any other suggestions during the discussions of	17	would have been an effective way to solemnify the	
18	the board prayer policy?	18	board's proceedings?	
19	A. No, because, quite frankly, I felt there were	19	A. Yes, in my opinion.	
20	many other issues that needed closer attention than	20	MR. ALLINGHAM: I have nothing	
21	these, so.	21	further. Thank you very much.	al and a second
22	Q. What do you mean by that?	22	VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record at	
23	Meaning that the time that I was spending was	23	3:31 p.m.	
	the state of the s	24		

24 not on issues like this. It was on construction,

EXHIBIT 13

- 1 moved very soon after I left the board, and I did not
- 2 take them with me. They were destroyed.
- 3 Q. Was that move the reason why you had to leave
- 4 the board?
- A. I actually came up at the end of the term and
- 6 did not run again because I knew that we would be
- 7 moving. Terms are three years in this district, and I
- 8 knew that we would be moving within the next six to
- 9 eight months, and to run again and then have to resign
- 10 when I moved would just put the district in a position
- 11 of running a special election, so I just opted not to
- 12 run, and also I had some personal issues with care
- 13 giving with my parents, so I could no longer serve on
- 14 the board.
- 15 Q. You said that the notes that you had taken up
- 16 to that point had been destroyed. Were they just like
- 17 left for the garbage man to pick up?
- 18 A. Oh, no, no, they were shredded.
- 19 Q. Okay, and you shredded them?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Does the school board enforce the policies it
- 22 adopts?

1

- 23 A. To my knowledge, we always tried to enforce
- 24 them. Now, board members certainly are not in

- 1 Q. Those policies deal with how the board
- 2 operates?
- 3 A. How we run the meetings, etcetera.
- 4 Q. Exactly. And it would be only up to the
- 5 board to enforce those policies?
- 6 A. I believe so.
- 7 Q. When you were acting as a school board
- 8 member, did your actions have to be for the betterment
- 9 of the district students?
- A. Did they have to be?
- 11 Q. Uh-huh.
- 12 A. I am not sure I understand that.
- 13 Q. Was there any policy in place that directed
- 14 the board members to place the interests of the
- 15 district students first in any actions they took as a
- 16 board member?
- 17 A. I don't know if there was any policy that
- 18 said that. I think when you decide to volunteer your
- 19 time and run for the board, you obviously want to do
- 20 it for the betterment of the students.
- 21 I am not aware if there is a specific policy.
- 22 I think when we are sworn in, we, I believe, say that
- 23 we want to do it for the betterment of the students.
- Q. Do you think it would be appropriate for the

18

- were enforced, ves.
- 2 were enforced, yes.
- 3 Q. And for the policies that dealt with board
- 4 governance and operations, would it be pretty much up

buildings every day, but I believe that the policies

- 5 to only the school board to enforce those policies?
- 6 A. Yes
- 7 Q. Because those policies apply only to the
- 8 school board?
- 9 A. Right, that's correct.
- 10 Q. And no one else could tell the school board
- 11 how to enforce those policies?
- 12 A. Well, I think most of the policies the
- 13 district adopted was always done with the advice of an
- 14 attorney, so I guess from that respect an attorney or
- 15 a state could also have policies that we needed to
- 16 follow but I think we always tried to follow the
- 17 policies
- 18 Q. I was talking more to the board governance
- 19 and operations policies.
- 20 A. How we operate?
- 21 Q. Yes, that the board adopted, the policies
- 22 that begin with the letter code, they have the letter
- 23 code that begins with a B.
- 24 A. Right.

- 1 board to pass any policy that was beneficial to the
 - 2 board members themselves without any benefit to the
 - 3 students?
 - 4 A. No.

6

- 5 Q. No. it wouldn't be appropriate?
 - A. I don't think anyone would do that. I don't
- 7 see any reason for that.
- 8 Q. Do you think it would be appropriate for the
- 9 board to adopt a policy that was primarily for the
- 10 board members' benefits?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 Q. No, it would not be?
- 13 A. It would not be appropriate.
- 14 Q. What typically happens at a regularly
- 15 scheduled board meeting, the regular board meetings?
- 16 A. The monthly board meetings?
- 17 Q. Yes
- 18 A. We have an agenda. We receive a packet
- 19 several days before the meeting so that we can review
- 20 everything that will be discussed that night. When we
- 21 get to the meeting, we would -- I am trying to
- 22 remember the order. We would generally have a prayer,
- 23 Then we would have a pledge of allegiance. And then
- 24 we would have public comment. And then we would

1 prayers? 2 A. No, not to me. 3 G. Did you have any — At any point, did you 4 have any understanding as to why they wended to give 5 the prayers? 6 A. Not really. 7 Q. Which board members would typically give the 8 prayers? 9 A. Let's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would say most recently it was 11 Mir. Evans and Mr. Helms, Dr. Hattier. Those are the 12 ones that I remarcher most in the last few years. 13 Q. Aside from out identific complishts, are you 14 everer of any compliants about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A. I never had anytone complain to me parsonally. 17 Q. Did anytone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a board member; 23 and t believe it's always been done as long as I can 24 and t believe it's always been done as long as I can 25 always been done? 26 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 27 always leven done? 28 A. I guess - I guess it alwas a broard member; 29 always here doring before I was a board member; 29 always been done, and it gives a wayone — I felt it 29 always been done, and it gives a wayone — I felt it 29 always been done, and it gives wayone — I felt it 29 always been done, do you mean everyone in 29 that it establishes and contense a tradition that's 29 always been done, do you mean everyone in 29 attended members. 29 the board members in the state of members? 20 A. No, the board members. 20 Did the prayer serve arry purpose? 21 A. I believe because was a feet the reason it level. 29 always been done, and it gives wayone — I felt it 29 always been done, and it gives wayone — I felt it 29 always been done, and it gives wayone — I felt it 29 always been done, and the prayer is before the policy was adopted? 20 A. No, the board members. 21 C. So how — strike that. I am going to show 29 the ferminance of the policy and member and the was a tradition of the des	prayers? A. No, not to me. D. Did you have anyAll any point, did you. have any understanding as to why they wanfeel to give the prayers? D. Which board members would typically give the prayers? D. Which board members would typically give the prayers? D. Which board members would typically give the prayers? D. Which board members would typically give the prayers? D. Lea's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but levouid any most recently it was Mr. Evens and Mr. Holms, Dr. Haller. Those are the changed, but levouid any most recently it was D. Ande from our client's complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A. I never head anyone complain to me personally. D. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. I never head anyone complain to me personally. D. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. I believe because we always had, and the Doard always had bofore I was a board member, and I believe list shewys been done as long as I can D. Did which here on the season it kept D. Did was that the only reason, because it had always been done. D. Did the prayer aerve any puppose? A. I puse in I guess it serves a purpose in Teremoster. D. Did you have any reservations? D. Did the prayer aerve any puppose? A. Did up the serves any puppose? A. Did up the serves any puppose? A. Did up the serves any puppose? A. Did up the serves any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve any puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve are puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerve are puppose? A. Did up the pusper aerv
2 A. No, not to me. 3 Q. Did you have any — At any point, did you 4 have any understanding as to why they wanted to give 5 the prayers? 6 A. Not really. 7 Q. Which board members would typically give the 8 prayers? 9 A. Let's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would asy most recently it was 11 dranged, but I would asy most recently it was 12 ones that I remember most in the fast few years. 13 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 14 waver of any complaints about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A. I never had eryone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did any poard members express any reservations 18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always hads before I was a board member, 23 alatended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 10 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 3 A. I guess - I guess it any our mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members 14 Q. Loy by everyone, do you mean everyone in 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No, the board members 17 A. Yes. 2 A. I believe because we always had, and the 2 before the policy was adopted? 3 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 4 G. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 Committed, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess - I guess it any our mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 C. Probably, or it's at it est the propose in 18 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 19 always been done, and it gives everyon — I felt it 20 days were wrone a moment to reflect. 21 G. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 22 the fact the policy was adopted? 23 G. Did the prayer serve any purpos	A No, not to me. G. Did you have any —At any point, did you the prayers? A Not really. A Not really. G. Which board members would typically give the prayers? A Lata see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say most recently it was through I would say was A I haddew the first time it was discussed was in either Aune of July of 104, and I san not sure which, discondants? A You. A Which board members would typically give the growers and the was of prayer during to exercise the policy was was of any complaints about the use of prayer during the and through the need to adopt it is policy? A No. A Not that transmible express any reservations A No. A Not that transmible express any reservations A No. A Not that transmible was a preservations A No. Did any board member express any reservations A No. A No. Did any board member express any reservations A No. A No. A No. Hot transmible. A No. A No. Did any board member express any reservations A No. A No. A No. A No. Did any board member express any reservations A No. A No. Did any board member express any reservations A No. D. A Joint believe to policy? A No. D. A Joint believe to policy? A No. D. A No. D. A Policy on board prayer in general? A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A No. D. A
3 in either Jurne or Judy of '04, and I am not sure 4 which. 5 the prayers? 5 A Not really. 6 A Not really. 7 Q. Which board members would typically give the 8 prayers? 8 A Let's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would say most recordly it was 11 Mr. Exaris and Mr. Holms, Dr. Hattler. Those are the 12 ones that I remember most in the leaf tew years. 13 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 14 aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A I nove had enyone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 islateded many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 3 A Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 3 continuing, I would asy, 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A A I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in 4 that it establishes and continuins a reason place in 5 that it establishes and continuins a reason place in 5 that the stabilities and continuins a reason pour remember 5 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 6 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 9 A No. 9 Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 14 A No. 15 Decord members for giving for writing that ploticy 16 A No. 17 Decord members that attend church and pray, I am sure 18 A No. 19 A No. 19 A No. 19 A No. 19 A No. 19 A No. 19 A I think there were some board members 20 Decord always been done and it gives everyone — I felt it 21 decord member and it gives overyone — I felt it 22 decord members for giving for writing that ploticy 23 table dones the prayer serve any purpose of 24 A Not reality. 25 A Not reality. 26 Decord members that attend church and gray, I am sure 27 A I full the first was part of it, an	A. Dig you have any —At any point, did you have any understanding as to why they wanted to give the prayer? A. Not really. G. Whishir board members would typically give the prayers? A. Let's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently It was Mr. Evans and Mr. Heine, Dr. Hettler. Those are the conse that I remember and the fire years. G. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you award of any complaints about the use of prayer during board member and anyone complaint about the use of prayer during board member and the search of any complaints about the use of prayer during board member and the search of any complaints about the use of prayer during board member and the search opinity in the personally. G. Did anyone apeak to you about board prayer? A. I never had anyone complaint on the personally. G. Did anyone apeak to you about board prayer? A. I believe because we always had, and the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I bolieve it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's all least the reason it kept always been done, and it gives everyone a lifetic than the search of the during the policy of the board of the during before the policy and anyone appears in the summer and confined in the search of the during the policy and the prayer and the order. I attended anyone complaint the reason it kept always been done, and it gives everyone a lifetic than the search defined of the during the policy and the search during that policy is the board of the during the policy and the search during that policy is the board of the during the policy and the search during that policy is the prayer and the search during that policy is to protect the reason it kept always been done, and it gives everyone a moment to reflect. A. No. D. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. Did be prayer serve any purpose? A. Did be prayer serve any purpose? A. Did be prayer serve
the prayeers? A Not really. A Which board members would typically give the prayeers? A Let's see, over my 11 years board members brayeers? A Let's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recortly it was Mr. Evans and Mr. Heims, Dr. Hattler. Those are the policy was adopted? A andle from our clients' compliatins, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A I never had eryone complain to me personally. A I never had eryone complain to me personally. A I never had eryone somplain to me personally. A No. A No. A No. A No. A No. A No. A I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a board member. A I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a board member. A I believe it as always been done as long as I can A No was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. A No, the board members are prupose? A I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it generally was not reason that attended church and pray, I am sure were to be board members and the prayer because in the standance? A No, the board members and praying they have always done? A Cond, by everyone, do you mean everyone in autondance? A No, the board members and their the prayer because it set before the policy was adopted? A No, the board members are propulated that is a proper to board members and prayer in general? A No that tremember more and it was a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it that the board members that group of praying at the use of praying at the meeting step go to. A No, the board members and pray, I am sure useful members that durind and pray, I am sure useful members the policy was adopted? A No, the board members and theiries? A No, the board members and praying at the meeting praying	the prayers? A. Not really. D. Which board members would typically give the prayers? A. Let's see, over my 11 years board members about the reset to adopt filis policy? A. A Reservations about apolicy or specific policy? A. A Not that I remember, A. Not that I remember. A. Not that I remember any regress any reservations board needings? A. Not that I remember any regress any reservations board needings? A. Not. B. A. Not. B. A. Not. B. A. Not. B. A. Not. B. A. Not that I remember any regress any reservations. B. A. Not. B. A. Not that I remember any regress any reservations. B. A. Not. B. A. N
5 the prayers? 6 A Not really. 7 Q. Which board members would typically give the 8 prayers? 9 A Lot's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would say most recently it was 11 of changed, but I would say most recently it was 12 canes that I remember most in the last few years. 13 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 14 aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A I never had anyone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a board member; 23 always been done as long as I can 19 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 2 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 20 gave everyone a memoral to reflect 21 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 22 the tate of any one of the distinct? 23 tetondance? 24 A Po. 25 Do you remember the vascil disclaimer as forgiving at the 26 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 27 gave everyone a memoral to reflect 28 Litendance? 29 A Lot be prayer any any purpose? 30 Ca. Was the feel was in several member; 31 It had always been done and it was a brandition of the 32 distinct, but I don't — i don't remember are fregisting for writing that policy 38 that if eathing the prayer of the distinct? 39 It had always been done and it gives everyone — I felt it 39 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 30 Q. Was the or a disclaimer read with the prayer 31 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 31 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 32 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 39 C. Did was a dopted? 30 C. Did was a dopted? 31 Q. Roce were the board members and Helma? 32 diverged from the distinct four the distinct? 39 A Post read of the distinct four the distinct? 30 C. Did was proving a memoral to reflect. 30 C. Did was proving a memoral to reflect. 31 Q. A. Q. Do you re	the prayers? A Not really. Q. Which beard members would typically give the prayers? A Lot's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently It was A Lot's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently It was A Lot's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently It was A Lot's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently It was A Lot's see, over my 11 years board members changed but I would say most recently It was A Lot was been done as for payer during Diagram of the least few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you seave of any complaints about the use of prayer during Diagram our clients' complaints, are you seaver of any complaints about the use of prayer during Diagram of the proper of the policy? A Inever had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone appark to you about board prayer? A Inever had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone appark to you about board prayer? A Inever had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone appark to you about board prayer? A Inever had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did shout have anyone scentions? A No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A Inever had anyone acomplain to meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A Inever had anyone acomplain to meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A Inever had anyone acomplain to meetings with a prayer before the policy was aborder members any they as prayer before the policy was aborder members 15 A. No. I the time did any board member say why they as prayer before the policy was aborder members. 16 A. No. I the time did any board member say was any reservations 17 A. I the member and prayer lam in the member. 18 A. No. I the time did any board members say why they as prayer before the policy was aborder members. 19 A. I had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I
6 A. Not really. 7 Q. Which board members would typically give the 8 prayers? 8 A. Let's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would say most recently it was 11 Mr. Evans and Mr. Helms, Dr. Hattler. Those are the 12 ones that I remember most in the last few years. 13 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 14 sware of any complaints about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speek to you about board prayer? 18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 25 continuing, I would say. 26 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 27 always been done, and it gives everyone in feet it and always been done? 28 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 29 continuing, I would say. 30 Teremember. 30 It it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 31 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 32 reservations. 33 Teremember. 34 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 35 continuing, I would say. 36 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 37 A. I guess – I guess it serves a purpose in 38 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 39 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 39 always been done, and it gives everyone in effect. 30 Q. Was that the only reason, by our mean everyone in 31 the poard members for which board members? 41 A. I guess – I guess it serves a purpose in 42 that the stablishes and continues a tradition that's 43 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 44 always been done, and it gives everyone in felt it 45 always been done, and it gives everyone in felt it 46 always been done, and it gives everyone in felt it 47 always to board members that stend church and pray, I am sure 48 alw	A Not really. Q. Whi/in) board members would bysically give the prayers? A Let's see, over my 11 years board members A Let's see, over my 11 years board members A Let's see, over my 11 years board members A Let's see, over my 11 years board members A Let's see, over my 11 years board members A Let's see, over my 11 years board members Mr. Evans and Mr. Heina, Dr. Heatlier. Those are the case that I reamember most in the last few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board member most in the last few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board member source that I reamember. A I never had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A I bolieve because was adopted? A I bolieve because was adopted? A I bolieve because was adopted aways had, and the board always had before I was a beard member, and I bolieve it's always been done as long as I can 300 **Termember** Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done as long as I can 1 It had always been done and It was a tradition of the district, but I dan't – I don't remember any real always been done and till was a tradition of the district but I dan't – I don't remember any real always been done and it was a tradition of the district? 4 Q. Do you remember for ploiny of writing that policy 1 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone and member to give a depoted? A No, the board members, the reason you remember the board members, the reason you remember the board members for giving for writing that policy was the board members, and it in the substitute of praying at the attendance? A No, the board members, th
7 A Yes. 8 prayers? 9 A Let's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would say most recently it was 11 Mr. Evans and Mr. Helms, Dr. Hattler. Those are the 12 ones that I remember most in the last few years. 13 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 14 sware of any complaints about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A I never had anyone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A Letieve because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a board member, 23 lattended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe lit's always been done as long as I can 19 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 20 always been done? 21 remember. 22 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 23 always been done? 24 A I puess - I guess it serves a purpose in 25 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 26 always been done, and it gives everyone – I feft it 27 gave everyone a moment for reflect. 28 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in the the addition of praying at the 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 20 attendance? 21 A No, the board members. 22 A Decide and the board members is a least the prayer 23 A No, the board members. 24 C Decide the tradition for the district? 25 A Decide the tradition for the district? 26 A No, the board members. 27 A Decide the tradition for the district? 28 A Decide the tradition for the district? 29 A I think that was part of it, and I think 21 the done of the	Q. Which board members would typically give the prayers? A. Let's see, over my 11 years board members changed, bit I would say most recently it was that from the least two years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, see you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board members. Q. Did any board member express any reservations about a policy? A. I never had anyone complaint to me personally. Q. Did any board member express any reservations about a policy? A. I never had anyone complaint to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always been done as long as I can 10. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I quese — I quese it serves a purpose in that it stabilines and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in stitlendance? A. No. Q. So how— strike that, I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9, Is this 7. A. Yes. 8. Q. At that time did any board member express any reservations. 9. The sever about a policy or a specific on the policy? 10. A. The time did any board member express any preservations. 11. policy? 12. Q. Did you have any reservations. 13. A No. 14. A. No. the time did any board member express any reservations. 15. Q. A policy on board prayer in general? 16. A. No. the time did any board member express any reservations. 16. A. No. the time did any board member express any reservations. 18. A. No. 19. Q. At the time did any board member express any expertitions. 19. A. No. the time did any board member express any reservations. 10. A Yes the final policy? 11. A. No. the time did any board member express any reservations. 12. Q. At the time did an
8 prayers? 9 A Lot's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would say most recently it was 11 Mir. Evans and M. Helms, Dr. Hattler. Those are the 12 ones that I remember most in the last flav years. 13 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 14 evere of any complaints about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A I never had arryone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a board member, 23 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 19 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 29 always been done? 20 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 21 A I puss - I guess it serves a purpose in 29 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 29 always been done, and it gives everyone — I fet it 20 gave everyone a moment or reflect. 21 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 29 telore the policy was adopted? 30 A To continuing I, would asy. 40 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 51 A I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in 52 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 53 always been done, and it gives everyone — I fet it 64 Q. Mas there a disclaimer read with the prayer 55 board members. 56 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 57 all think that was part of it, and I think 58 always been done, and it gives everyone in fet it 59 always been done, and it gives everyone in fet it 60 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 61 Q. Doard members, do you mean everyone in 62 attendance? 63 A. No, the board members. 64 Q. Doard members, do you mean everyone in 65 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 65 always been done, and it gives everyone, do you mean everyone in 67 A. No, the board members. 68 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 79 D. These were the board members that you 69 D. These were the board members t	prayers? A Let's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently it was 1 per servations about a policy file policy? A Let's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently it was 1 policy? A Reservations about a policy or a specific Mir. Evans and Mr. Helms, Dr. Hatter. Those are the consentral I remember most in the lest few years. A A A Reservations about a policy or a specific Mr. Evans and Mr. Helms, Dr. Hatter. Those are the consentral I remember most in the lest few years. A Lower of any complaints about the use of prayer during board members? A I never had anyone complaint to me personally. D Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A No. A I believe because we always had, and the conservations about the personal with the personal with the personal will be prayer before the policy was adopted? A I believe because we always had, and the conservations about doern of rayer? And, by at the time, I mean the latended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can serve I remember the wash of the board always been done as long as I can serve I remember any real always been done? A Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept contribuing, I would say. Q Did the prayer serve any purpose? A I guess –I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that always been done, and it gives everyone a field it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q And, by weryone, do you mean everyone in standance? 1 Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before. Q Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A No. No. Board members. Q Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A No. A No. A No. Board members to respect the serves and the limits? A No. A No. A No. Board members to register and the prayer and the limits? A No. A No. the board members that altend ch
9 A. Let's see, over my 11 years board members 10 changed, but I would say most recently it was 11 Mr. Evans and Mr. Helms, Dr. Hattier. Those are the 21 cones that I remember most in the last few years. 22 A said from our clients' complaints, are you 23 about the need to adopt this policy? 24 avare of any complaints about the use of prayer during 25 board meetings? 26 A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. 27 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 28 A. No. 29 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 29 board always had before I was a member of the board. 20 bard always had before I was a member of the board. 21 attended many meetings before I was a board member, 22 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 10 remember. 20 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 3 I attended many meetings before I was a poard member, 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 5 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 always been done, do you mean everyone in 10 attendance? 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 A. Reservations about a policy or a specific 18 policy? 18 A. No. 19 policy? 19 A. A the time do adopt this policy? 19 A. I the time datopt reverse any reservations? 10 A. No. 10 A. No. I the time datopt reverse any reservations? 11 that data time and reverse any everyone and remember any real in the summer of 2004? 11 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because th	A Let's see, over my 11 years board members changed, but I would say most recently it was Mr. Evans and Mr. Heims, Dr. Hattler. Those are the conset that I remember most in the last few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A. I never had anyone complaint to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. 21 in the summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 18 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 19 reservations 20 21 it had always been done as long as I can 21 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 22 district, but I don't — I don't — I don't — I don't — I don't members? 23 that meeting. I blink there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 29 20 Journemember (21 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 29 district, but I don't — I don't — I don't — I don't members? 29 20 Journemember (21 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 29 district, but I don't — I don't — I don't members? 20 Journemember which board members? 21 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 29 district, but I don't — I don't member any reat 29 district, but I don't — I don't members? 29 20 Journemember which board members? 20 Journemember which board members? 21 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 22 district, but I don't — I don't member which board members? 29 20 Journemember which board members? 20 Journemember which board members? 21 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 22 district, but I don't — I don't member which board members? 23 that meeting they board members for giving for writing that policy 29 the board members for giving for writing that policy 20 board members hat atten
changed, but I would say most recently it was Mr. Evans and Mr. Helms, Dr. Hattlier. Those are the cones that I remember most in the last few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board aways had before I was a member of the board. And I believe it's always been done as long as I can 1 thad always been done and it was a tradition of the distributing in your asson, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. A. No. C. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, a di gives everyone – I felt it geve everyone a moment to reflect. C. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. C. Did any board member express any reservations about the need to adopt this policy? A. A Not that I remember. 1 policy? 1 A. No that I remember express any reservations about the need to adopt this policy? A. No that I remember. 1 A. No that I remember. 1 Delieve because was always hear, and the 2 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 2 in the summer of 2004? 2 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 2 that feel they wanted to continue the prayer because 1 It had always been done and it was a tradition of the 2 district, but I don't - I don't remembers any real 2 district, but I don't - I don't remember any real 3 reservations. 2 Q. Do you remember, the reason you remember 3 the board members for giving for writing that policy 4 to poy our femmenter for giving for writing that policy 5 A. Not really. 2 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 5 board members that stend church and pray,	changed, but I would say most recently it was Mr. Evans and Mr. Heims, Dr. Hattler. Those are the ones that I remember most in the last few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A. I never had anyone complaint to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board daways had, and the board daways been done as long as I can be always been done as long as I can be always been done and it gives exact details of that meetings with the only reason, because it had always been done? Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done and it was a tradition of the confirming, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I puess—I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and confirmus a tradition that a standard members. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess—I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and confirmus a tradition that always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it geve everyone a moment to reflect. Q. Was there one, and it gives everyone — I felt it geve everyone a moment to reflect. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members
11 Mr. Evans and Mr. Heims, Dr. Hattler. Those are the 2 ones that I remember most in the last few years. 3 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 4 aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during 5 board meetings? 5 A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. 6 A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. 7 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 8 A. No. 9 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 10 A. I believe because we always had, and the 21 board always had before I was a member of the board. 22 board always had before I was a board member, 23 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 25 always been done? 26 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 27 always been done? 28 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason It kept 29 continuing, I would say. 30 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason It kept 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason It kept 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess – I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it 9 always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it 9 always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it 9 always been done, and it gives everyone in 10 attendance? 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, be board members. 14 A. Do. 15 These were the board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 16 Decree the policy was adopted? 17 A. Do. 18 A. No. 19 A. No. 19 A. No. 19 A. No. 19 A. No. 19 A. No. 19 A. No. that I remember 20 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 21 that meeting. I think there were some board members? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 23 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer b	Mr. Evans and Mr. Heims, Dr. Hattler. Those are the ones that I remember most in the last few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board member and anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. I never had anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's shways been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason's kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, I don't believe so. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 21 in the summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of the summer of 2004? 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 30 1 think always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't - I don't remember any real reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 A. No, the board members. 11 policy? 12 Q. Did any board member any real about part in general? 13 A. No. 14 A. No. the later the edit member was a policy at the second part in the stablishing of the district. 15 A. No. the fall the same and income the sext details of the same
12 ones that I remember most in the last few years. 13 Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you 14 aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during 15 board meetings? 16 A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attendad many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 10 remember. 21 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 22 always been done? 23 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 25 A. I am not sure I remember any real 26 always been done? 27 A. I guess it aleast the reason it kept 28 continuing, I would say. 29 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 30 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 31 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 32 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 33 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 34 A. No. 35 Did the prayer serve any purpose? 36 A. Do, Duy uramember shat attend church and pray, I am sure 36 Veryone, do you mean everyone in 37 attendance? 38 A. No. 39 Did the prayer serve any purpose? 40 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 41 C. Do you remember shirth board members? 42 Do you remember shirth that was part of it, and I think 43 blawsys been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 44 Do you remember the tradition for the district? 45 Do you make a doption to the district? 46 Do you make a doption to the district? 47 Do you make a doption to the district? 48 Do you can demander and pray, I am sure 49 Veryone, do you mean everyone in 41 Secuse of the policy was adopted? 40 Do you are member that attend church and pray, I am sure 40 Veryone, do you mean everyone in 41 Secuse of the policy was adopted? 41 Description of the district of pra	ones that I remember most in the last few years. Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during the policy? A. I never had anyone complaint to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. I never had anyone complaint to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe It's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because It had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it astablishes and continues a tradition that a last shafthes and continues a tradition that a last end and any and a last prayer serves any purpose? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members that full think prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members that the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members that the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members that the prayer before
about the need to adopt this policy? A linever had anyone complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A I never had anyone complain to me personally. Q Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A No. Q And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. A I believe lit's always been done as long as I can 10 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q Did the prayer serve any purpose? A I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? 13 about the need to adopt this policy? 4 A. Not that I remember. 5 Q. A policy on board prayer in general? A No, I don't believe sc. 15 Q. A policy on board prayer in general? A No, I don't believe sc. 16 A. No, I don't believe sc. 17 Q. Did you have any reservations? 18 A. No. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 20 in the summer of 2004? 21 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 11 thad always been done and it was a tradition of the 22 district, but I don't - I don't remember any real 23 reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition for the district? 12 A. Postably or i	Q. Aside from our clients' complaints, are you ewere of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe lit's always been done as long as I can 30 11 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 12 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 13 about the need to adopt this policy? 4. No. A. No. 16 on the time did any board member say why they 29 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 20. At the time did any board member say why they 29 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 29 that meetings. I think there were some board members 20 that meetings. I think there were some board members 21 that summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 30 30 32 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 30 30 32 32 34 35 36 37 38 39 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30
aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. D. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. D. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. A. I believe it's always been done as long as I can Temember. A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. A. I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone - I feti it gave everyone a moment to reflect. A. No, the board members. A. No, the boar	aware of any complaints about the use of prayer during board meetings? A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board board was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess - I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, that board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, the board members. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PXS. is this
15 board meetings? 16 A I never had anyone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe lit's always been done as long as I can 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 3 I the adalways been done and it was a tradition of the 4 A Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 22 attendance? 23 A No. 26 D. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 27 before the policy was adopted? 28 A No. 29 Did the prayer serve any purpose? 30 Did the prayer serve any purpose in 31 C. A probably or it's at least the reason it kept 32 D. Did the prayer serve any purpose in 33 D. Because it's something they have always done? 34 A No. 36 D. Because it's something they have always done? 37 D. Because it's something they have always done? 38 D. Because it's something they have always done? 49 A Yes. 40 D. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattler, Evans and Helme?	board meetings? A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. 18 A. No. 16 you have any reservations? A. No. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board daways had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. I guess – I guess it serves a purpose? A. I guess – I guess it serves a purpose? A. I guess – I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. 15 Q. A policy on board prayer in general? A. No, I don't believe so. 16 A. No, I don't believe so. 17 Q. Did you have any reservations? 4 A. No. 18 A. No. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean in the summer of 2004? A. I that were some board members and tending in the time, I mean in the summer of 2004? 4 I that daways been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't – I don't remember any real reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think away and the board members. 10 board members to rigiving for writing that policy was the warn to continue the tradition of praying at the meeting they go to. 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the meeting they go to. 12 Meeting they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you meantly out what has been previously marked as PXS. Is this
16 A. I never had anyone complain to me personally. 17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 25 I remember. 26 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 27 always been done? 28 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 29 C. Did the prayer arry any purpose? 20 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of that meeting. I think there were some board members that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt don't – I don't remember any real reservations. 10 Department to felt the prayer serve any purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done and it was a tradition of the district. 18 A. No. 19 Q. Did the the time id any board member say with they always they always they always they always they always they always they always done? 19 A. No, the board members. 10 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 11 A. No. 12 Did you have any reservations. 13 Q. Because it's omething they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that yo	A. I never had arryone complain to me personally. Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess —I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No, Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PXS. Is this 16 A. No, I don't believe so. 17 Q. Did you have any reservations? 18 A. No, 19 Q. At the time did any board member sy why they 20 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 11 11 12 14 15 16 A. No, 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that 18 20 21 21 22 A. I think there were come board members and the time, I mean 21 22 33 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34
17 Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? 18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 3 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 5 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 A. No. 13 A. No. 14 A. No. 15 Did you have any reservations? 16 A. No. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they 20 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 21 in the summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 25 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 26 that all think there were some board members 27 A. I am of sure I remember the exact details of 28 that meeting. I think there were some board members 29 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 29 reservations. 20 Do you remember which board members? 20 Do you remember which board members? 21 A. No treally. 22 Do you remember which board members? 23 A. No treally. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 4 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 29 the board members for giving for writing that policy 29 is to protect the tradition for the district? 29 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 29 board all the prayer and the prayer 29 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 20 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 29 want to continue t	Q. Did anyone speak to you about board prayer? A. No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess – I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment for reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how – strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 17 Q. Did you have any reservations? A. No. 18 A. No. 20 At the time did any board member say why they as A. No. 21 B. A. No. 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of that meeting. I think there were some board members that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 25 that meeting. I think there were some board members 26 that meeting. I think there were some board members 27 that felt they wanted to continue the sat tradition of the 28 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 29 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 29 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 29 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 29 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 29 district, but I don't – I don't remember the exact details of 29 that testing they as a tradition of the 29 district, but I don't – I don't remember the exact details of 29 that testing they as a tradition of the district ha
18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 3 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 4 C. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 4 A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 5 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 A. No. 18 A. No. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they 20 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 21 in the summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 25 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 26 district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 27 and I believe it's always been done? 28 always been done? 29 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 20 Do you remember which board members? 21 A. No treally. 22 A. I an not sure I remember the exact details of 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 25 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 26 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 27 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer should be and the prayer and it was a tradition of the 28 district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 29 always been done? 30 Do you remember which board members? 4 Q. Do you remember sho the board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 5 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 9 Do you rememb	A No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A I guess – I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A No. Q. So how – strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they supported board member say why they supported board member say why they supported board member say why they supported board member say why they supported board member say why they supported board member say why they supported board member say why they supported board member in the time, I mean 1 in the summer of 2004? A I a mot sure I remember if he exact details of that meeting. I think there were some board members that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because that felt they wanted to continue the prayer and to continue the prayer same some board members are giving for writing that policy the board members for giving for writing that policy the board members for giving for writing that policy the board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. Q. Because it's something they have always done? A No. G. So how – strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this
18 A. No. 19 Q. And why did the board open its meetings with 20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 3 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 4 C. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 attendance? 12 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 18 A. No. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they 20 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 21 in the summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 25 that meeting. I think there were some board members 26 that meeting. I think there were some board members 27 that dealing. I think there were some board members? 28 always been done and it was a tradition of the 29 district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 29 reservations. 20 Do you remember which board members? 20 A. No treally. 21 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 22 district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members? 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer which board members? 25 A. Not really. 26 Q. Do you remember which board members? 27 A. Not really. 28 A. Not really. 29 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 29 always been done, and it gives everyone in 29 always been done? 20 A. On the board members are a purpose i	A No. Q. And why did the board open its meetings with a prayer before the policy was adopted? A I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A I guess – I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A No. Q. So how – strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 18 A No. 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they asupported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean 19 Q. At the time did any board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say why they asupported board member say with the sumer of 2004? A No. 19 A the time did any board member say why they asupport And, by at the time, I mean 121 in the summer of 2004? A No. 19 A the time did any board member say why they 19 A No. 19 A the time did any board member say why they 19 I that delt they wanted to continue it the sward dealis of 11 that
20 a prayer before the policy was adopted? 21 A. I believe because we always had, and the 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 26 always been done as long as I can 27 remember. 28 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 29 always been done? 30 always been done? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 at least the prayer 14 A. No, the board members. 15 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 16 A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evens and Helms?	a prayer before the policy was adopted? A. I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept dontinuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 20 supported board prayer? And, by at the time, I mean in the summer of 2004? 21 in the summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of that meeting. I think there were some board members that sure I remember the exact details of that meeting. I think there were some board members that the let was a tradition of the district, but I don't — I don't member any real reservations. 32 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 4 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 4 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 4 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 5 A. Not I don't — I don'
21 in the summer of 2004? 22 board always had before I was a member of the board. 23 I attended many meetings before I was a board member, 24 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 26 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 27 and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 28 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 29 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 20 always been done? 20 always been done? 21 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 29 always been done? 20 always been done? 21 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 29 always been done? 20 always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 30 always been done? 4 a Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 4 a Do you remember which board members? 5 a Not really. 6 a Not really. 6 a So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 a I think that was part of it, and I think 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 a Because it's something they have always done? 14 a Yes. 15 a C. These were the board members that you 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evens and Helms?	A I believe because we always had, and the board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9, Is this 21 in the summer of 2004? 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of that is mind to grow that is member from the exact details of that that members the exact details of that that there were some board members are some board members. 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members are distinct on the distinct, but I don't — I don't remember any real aliastinct, but I don't — I don't remember any real are distinct, but I don't — I don't remember any real are search to search the poard members? A. Not really. C. Do you remember which board members? A. Not really. C. So the board members, the reason you remember the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? A. I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the 112 meetings they go to. Q. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that 18 everyone wanted to continue it.
22	board always had before I was a member of the board. I attended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I quese I quese it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9, Is this 22 A. I am not sure I remember the exact details of that meeting. I think there were some board members that meeting. I think there were some board members that thet felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 14 15 16 16 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18
that meeting. I think there were some board members and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. 5 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 23 that meeting. I think there were some board members 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 25 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 26 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 27 that always been done and it was a tradition of the 28 district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 29 always been done? 3 reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 16 meetings they something they have always done? 17 These were the board members that you 18 mentioned before, Hettier, Evans and Heima?	tatended many meetings before I was a board member, and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 30 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't – I don't remember any real always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept district, but I don't – I don't remember any real reservations. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was that the et line it was part of it, and I think board members. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how — strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 32 that meeting, I think there were some board members are that feit they wanted to continue the prayer because 1 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't — I don't remember any real reservations. 2 district, but I don't — I don't remember any real reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? A. No treally. 6 Q. So the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think beard members that attend church and pray, I am sure went to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. 9 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 10 A. Yes. 11 A. Yes. 12 Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept and it was part of it, and I think beard members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? 13 A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 30 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 10 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 1 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 2 district, but I don't I don't remember any real 2 district, but I don't I don't remember any real 2 district, but I don't I don't remember any real 3 reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 17 the board members for giving for writing that policy 18 is to protect the tradition for the district? 19 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 30 32 remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't — I don't remember any real always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 9 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 9 the tradition of praying at the 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 14 A. Yes. before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how — strike that. I am going to show 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that 900 what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 18 everyone wanted to continue it.
and I believe it's always been done as long as I can 24 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 30 1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 22 that felt they wanted to continue the prayer because 30 1 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 2 district, but I don't – I don't remember any real 3 reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evens and Helms?	remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't I don't remember any real always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9, Is this 1 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't I don't remember any real district, but I don't I don't
1 remember. 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 2 district, but I don't — I don't remember any real 3 reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 A. No, the board members. 14 A. Yes. 15 before the policy was adopted? 15 Q. These were the board members that you 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't I don't remember any real always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9, Is this 1 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real adistrict, but I don't I don't remember any real always been done and it divince from embers? A. No really. A. No really. A. No really. A. A I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition for the district? B. I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and p
1 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 2 Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 it had always been done and it was a tradition of the 2 district, but I don't I don't remember any real 3 reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 attendance? 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	remember. Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done and it was a tradition of the district, but I don't — I don't remember any real always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? Continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 7 the board members, the reason you remember 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 9 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 9 the district? Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 14 A. Yes. Defore the policy was adopted? A. No. 15 These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
Q. Was that the only reason, because it had 3 always been done? 4 A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 district, but I don't I don't remember any real 3 reservations. 4 Q. Do you remember which board members? 5 A. Not really. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	Q. Was that the only reason, because it had always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So the board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. Q. Because it's something they have always done? Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this
always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept Continuing, I would say. C. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in The board members for giving for writing that policy that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. C. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. A. No, the board members. C. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. C. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. Do you remember which board members? A. No the board members, the reason you remember the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? A. I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. C. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. D. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	always been done? A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept Continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this a. No treally. Q. Do you remember which board members? A. No treally. Q. Do you remember which board members? A. No treally. Q. So the board members, the reason you remember the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. 12 meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept 4. Q. Do you remember which board members? 5. continuing, I would say. 6. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7. A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in 8. that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9. always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 10. gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12. attendance? 13. A. No, the board members. 14. Q. Do you remember which board members? 5. A. Not really. 6. Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7. the board members for giving for writing that policy 8. is to protect the tradition for the district? 9. A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10. board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11. want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12. meetings they go to. 13. Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14. A. Yes. 15. Defore the policy was adopted? 16. A. No. 17. These were the board members that you 18. mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	A. Probably, or it's at least the reason it kept continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess — I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how — strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 4. Q. Do you remember which board members? A. Not really. A. No the board members, the reason you remember the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? A. I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. A. No, the board members. Q. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. before the policy was adopted? A. Yes. 15. Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this
5 continuing, I would say. 6 Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? 7 A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members, the reason you remember 14 Think that was part of it, and I think 15 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 16 A. No, the board members. 17 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 18 meetings they go to. 19 A. No, the board members. 10 Because it's something they have always done? 11 A. Yes. 12 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	continuing, I would say. Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 5. A. Not really. 6. Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7. the board members for giving for writing that policy 8. is to protect the tradition of the district? 9. A. I think that was part of it, and I think 9. A. I think that was part of it, and I thin
Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	Q. Did the prayer serve any purpose? A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 6 Q. So the board members, the reason you remember 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy 8 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that 18 everyone wanted to continue it.
7 A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in 8 that it establishes and continues a tradition that's 9 always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 the board members for giving for writing that policy 18 is to protect the tradition for the district? 19 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 12 meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	A. I guess I guess it serves a purpose in that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 7 the board members for giving for writing that policy is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. 12 meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 Board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the attendance? 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 18 is to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 19 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 10 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 11 meetings they go to. 12 Because it's something they have always done? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. These were the board members that you 15 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	that it establishes and continues a tradition that's always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how — strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this at to protect the tradition for the district? 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. 12 Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
9 always been done, and it gives everyone — I felt it 10 gave everyone a moment to reflect. 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 18 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 19 A. I think that was part of it, and I think 19 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 10 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 11 meetings they go to. 12 Because it's something they have always done? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. These were the board members that you 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	always been done, and it gives everyone – I felt it gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 9 A. I think that was part of it, and I think board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. 12 Meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
gave everyone a moment to reflect. 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure 18 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 19 meetings they go to. 10 Because it's something they have always done? 11 A. Yes. 12 D. These were the board members that you 13 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	gave everyone a moment to reflect. Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 10 board members that attend church and pray, I am sure want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. 12 meetings they go to. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
11 Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in 12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 want to continue the tradition of praying at the 18 meetings they go to. 19 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 19 A. Yes. 10 Q. These were the board members that you 10 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	Q. And, by everyone, do you mean everyone in attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 11 want to continue the tradition of praying at the meetings they go to. Q. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. 12 meetings they go to. A. Yes. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
12 attendance? 13 A. No, the board members. 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 meetings they go to. 18 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 19 A. Yes. 19 Q. These were the board members that you 19 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	attendance? A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 12 meetings they go to. A. Yes. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
A. No, the board members. 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? 14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 Description of the policy was adopted? 18 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	A. No, the board members. Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 13 Q. Because it's something they have always done? A. Yes. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
14 Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer 15 before the policy was adopted? 16 A. No. 17 Description of the policy was adopted? 18 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	Q. Was there a disclaimer read with the prayer before the policy was adopted? 15 Q. These were the board members that you A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? Q. So how strike that. I am going to show you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 18 everyone wanted to continue it.
15 before the policy was adopted? 15 Q. These were the board members that you 16 A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	before the policy was adopted? A. No. 15 Q. These were the board members that you mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? Q. So how strike that. I am going to show 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that everyone wanted to continue it.
16 A. No. 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms?	A. No. Q. So how strike that. I am going to show 16 mentioned before, Hattier, Evans and Helms? 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that 28 you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 18 everyone wanted to continue it.
	Q. So how strike that. I am going to show 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 18 everyone wanted to continue it.
17 Ω So how strike that. I am going to show 17 A. My impression of that meeting was that	you what has been previously marked as PX9. Is this 18 everyone wanted to continue it.
II W. OVIET THE THE THE THE THE THE THE THE THE T	
19 the policy that the board adopted, the board prayer 19 Q. But you had mentioned the board members who	the policy triat the board adopted, the board prayer 19 d. but you that mentioned the board thembors who
20 policy that the board adopted? 20 attend church and prayed regularly and you had	policy that the board adopted? 20 attend church and prayed regularly and you had
20 policy that the board adopted? 21 A. Yes. 22 attend church and prayed regularly and you had 23 identified Hattier, Evans and Helms as those board	
	A. Yes. 21 identified Hattier, Evans and Helms as those board
21 A. Yes. 21 identified Hattier, Evans and Helms as those board	A. Yes. Q. And when was the policy adopted? 21 identified Hattier, Evans and Helms as those board 22 members earlier, so
21 A. Yes. 21 identified Hattier, Evans and Helms as those board 22 Q. And when was the policy adopted? 22 members earlier, so	A. Yes. Q. And when was the policy adopted? A. It says 10/19/04. 21 identified Hattier, Evans and Helms as those board members earlier, so 22 members earlier, so 23 MR. GOSSELIN: I think she identified

1	Q.	It states on this document that the board

- 2 approved special meeting minutes for September 15,
- 3 2004
- 4 A. Yes
- 5 Q. And the regular meeting minutes for
- 6 September 28, 2004.
- 7 A. Okay.

- Q. Do you think that the board met with
- 9 Mr. Neuberger on September 15, 2004?
- 10 A. It could have been. I truly just don't
- 11 remember the date.
- 12 Q. Going back to Policy BDA.1, so it's Exhibit
- 13 Number 9 in your list.
- 14 A. Okay
- 15 Q. There it is. Does this policy only apply to
- 16 regular board meetings?
- 17 A. Yes
- 18 Q. At anytime did anyone suggest that the board
- 19 should adopt a policy that would also apply to special
- 20 meetings or executive sessions?
- 21 A. Not that I can remember.
- 22 Q. In fact, in your history as a board member,
- 23 do you recall the board opening its special meetings
- 24 with a prayer?

1 policy?

57

- 2 A. I don't know that I could quote any of my
- 3 comments word for word. I can tell you generally how
- 4 I feel about it. I really don't like change and I
- 5 like tradition and I like -- I like procedures that
- 6 are done.
- 7 I like for my kids, when they go to school.
- 8 to experience the same things that I experienced as
- 9 far as, you know, a prom, a class ring, things like
- 0 that, so I was in favor of having a policy and keeping
- 11 prayer at board meetings.
- 12 Q. You mentioned you are in favor of tradition.
- 13 A. Uh-huh.
- 14 Q. What does -- What makes something a
- 15 tradition?
- 16 A. Doing it over and over again for a long time.
- 17 Q. How long?
- 18 A. I think that can vary.
- 19 Q. Does it vary based on how many times you are
- 20 doing it and how long it's been done? So, in other
- 21 words, if you do something once a year, you need to do
- 22 it for many years?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Whereas if you do something maybe once a

58

- 1 A. No, usually not.
- 2 Q. Do you remember the board opening its
- 3 executive sessions with a prayer?
- 4 A. No
- 5 Q. To your knowledge, has any school board
- 6 member ever recited a prayer that was prohibited by
- 7 this policy?
- A. That was prohibited? No.
- 9 Q. And let's assume that this policy would have
- 10 been in effect when you first joined the board in
- 11 1994
- 12 A. Okay
- 13 Q. From that time to the present, and, to be
- 14 clear, do you remember any board member that recited a
- 15 prayer that would have violated this policy if it was
- 16 in effect?
- 17 A. No
- 18 Q. When this policy was being considered, did
- 19 you have any discussions with any of the other board
- 20 members about what the terms of this policy meant?
- 21 A. I think during the meeting many of us had
- 22 comments concerning the policy, but I don't really
- 23 remember any other conversation.
- 24 Q. Do you remember your comments concerning this

- 1 month, you don't need to do it for as many years?
 - 2 A. Oh, I don't know that that's true. I just
 - 3 think a tradition -- If I -- I just think tradition is
 - 4 something that you do over and over again over a long
 - 5 period of time
 - 6 Q. Is the fact that something is a tradition
 - 7 sufficient reason to continue doing it?
 - 8 A. I think if the majority of the people want
 - 9 it, there is nothing wrong with continuing it.
 - 10 Q. Have there been traditions in the past that
 - 11 we no longer do?
 - 12 A. Sure, I think there always is. That's life.
 - 13 Q. You said that some of the board -- I believe
 - 14 you said that some of the other board members have
 - 15 comments about this policy?
 - 16 A. I am sure most board members had comments.
 - 17 Q. Do you remember generally what those comments
 - 18 were?
 - 19 A. I don't remember, again, specific statements
 - 20 or quotes. It's pitiful what your memory is now that
 - 21 you have to think back two years ago, but I would just
 - say my general impression is that all board memberswanted to look at the situation, since there had been
 - 24 a complaint, and our normal procedure if there was a

Unsigned

McCabe, Elaine (Video) 10/17/2006 9:02:00 AM

			100abc, Elallic (Video) 10/1/12000 0:02.0	, , , ,,,
	69			71
1	minutes and nineteen seconds. Did you hear anything	1	or now, that, "The last I knew," and I am going to	
2	in that comment that bothers you?	2	replace here Madalyn Murray O'Hair with how he	
3	A. No.	3	describes her later on, "the person who initiated the	
4	Q. Did you hear his comments that, "The last I	4	movement to remove prayer from our schools just	
5	knew, Madalyn Murray O'Hair just disappeared to never	5	disappeared to never be seen or heard from again."?	
6	be seen or heard from again. I think we all know who	6	A. I don't really have an opinion about it,	
7	she was. She was the person who initiated the	7	because, like I said, I don't know her, I don't know	
8	movement to remove prayer from our schools."?	8	the background, I don't know what happened. I	
9	A. I did not know who she was until that night.	9	don't I don't know enough about the issues	
10	I frankly had never heard of her, and I didn't know	10	surrounding her to frankly have an opinion on it.	
11	who she was, so that night I didn't even, frankly,	11	Q. Did you hear the laughter in the crowd that	
12	under the comment. I am not sure that I still know	12	was on the recording after he said Madalyn Murray	
13	who she is past what he said that night.	13	O'Hair just disappeared to never be seen or heard from	
14	Q. Well, he does say that she was the person who	14	again?	
15	initiated the movement to remove prayer	15	A. Yes.	
16	A. Yes.	16	Q. Did the laughter bother you in any way?	
17	Q from our schools?	17	A. It only bothered me in the sense that, and	
18	A. Yes.	18	that went on pretty much the whole night, generally	
19	Q. And	19	when someone talks to the board at public session, I	
20	A. I had never heard of her.	20	would have preferred that everyone in the audience was	
21	Q. And at the August 24, 2004 meeting was Mona	21	quiet, but that didn't happen at all that night during	
22	Dobrich there to remove prayer from the district?	22	most of the people.	
23	MR. GOSSELIN: Objection.	23	Q. Are the prayers at board meetings meant to	
24	A. Was that the August	24	help solemnify the meetings?	
	70			72
1	Q. Yes.	1	A. I believe so, yes.	
2	A. Are we talking about the same? She was	2	Q. Do you think the August 24, 2004 meeting	
3	present.	3	Well, first off, was the August 24, 2004 meeting	
4	Q. Did you understand at that August 24, 2004	4	opened with a prayer?	
5	meeting that her complaints were about prayer in the	5	A. I would assume it was, yes.	
6	district?	6	Q. Do you believe that that meeting was	
7	A. As I said before, I thought her original	7	conducted in a solemn manner?	
8	complaint was about graduation. I am not sure that I	8	A. I think most of the meeting was.	
9	remember exactly when I became aware that it was also	9	Q. Which part of the meeting wasn't?	
10	a complaint against prayer at the board meeting.	10	A. Probably the public session.	
11	Q. Do you think that Mr. Johnson's comments were	11	Q. Do you think the prayer had any affect to	
12	directed in any way towards Mona Dobrich?	12	keep the public session, to make sure that the public	
13	A. No.	13	session was conducted in a solemn manner?	
14	Q. Even though she was the person who had	14	A. No.	
15	initiated the steps to remove prayer from the district	15	Q. Do you know if the August 24, 2004 board	
1	schools?	16	meeting was audio recorded?	
16		17	A. Mrs. Hearn generally had a tape recorder in	
17	A. I thought his comments were directed towards	18	front of where she sat, and she recorded the meetings,	
18	us as the board to not allow that to happen.	1		
19	Q. So do you think he was threatening the board	19	to my knowledge, all of them.	
20	with disappearing if they allowed it to happen?	20	Q. And she was the person who was responsible	
21	A. No, I don't think he was threatening anyone.	21	for preserving the tapes after those meetings?	
22	I think he was just asking us to not discontinue the	22	A. Yes. I don't know who videotaped it.	
23	prayer at the beginning of the board meetings.	23	Q. Did you request a copy of the videotape of	
24	Q. So how do you take the statement, either then	24	the meeting, or didn't you know it was videotaped	

McCabe, Elaine (Video) 10/17/2006 9:02:00 AM

1 until boday? 2 A I flamkly didn't know that — If i know that 3 naph, I her forgotan, but I really wen't sever what 4 we were to repa. 5 Q. Cert we go back to exhibit number may, the 5 capy of the policy? 6 A Until Land Boday and the service of the policy? 7 A Until Land Boday and the service of the policy? 8 Q. Lert we go back to exhibit number may, the 9 policy limits with a board member can say as a part of 10 the proper? 11 A I would say number three media, "Such 13 coperatinity," which pressure means the proper, shall 14 not be used or exposable of possible, sowman or 15 convert stroval, or to deregate or otherwise disparage 16 any particular fishs or beliefs, sowman or 17 A Yes. 18 Q. What does it meet to propelytz? 19 A I list in the many flat the proper size 20 derink constituent of the policy? 21 milliverse anyman to a particular fishs or beliefs. If it is to consect 22 d. And possible meet to propelytz? 23 derink constituent of the policy of t				vicCabe, Elaine (Video) 10/17/2006 9:02:00 Aiv
2 A Intarkly diant know that — if know that 3 right, I had folgober, but foliage 4 we were of this 5 Q. Can very back to exhibit number nive, the 6 copy of the policy? 5 A Use. 6 copy of the policy? 6 Q. Can very back to exhibit number nive, the 6 copy of the policy? 7 A Use. 7 following proper: "We pray, Lod, that you engithen 7 following proper: "We pray, Lod, that you engithen 8 D. Is there are — Which paragraph of this 9 policy into that a board member can say as a part of 10 their proper? 11 A I vesual say number three. 12 Q. Olay, And number three made, "Such 1 13 corporating," which i presume means the proper, I have I 14 not be used or exploited to properly as advance or 15 convent anyone, or to deropate or otherwise disparage 16 any particular fails or belief." Is that convent? 17 A Yes. 18 Q. What does it mean to propelybac? 19 A I later that to resent that the prayer sed 20 before board meetings was not exert to by to 21 millusore enyone to a particular fails. 22 Q. And I present that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A Right, right 25 Q. Can you represent the prayer would use the same 26 definition for the convert anyone? 27 A I conticular group in the prayer set of the proper set of the proper properly fails of the prayer of the prayer set of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the properly and proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the properly of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the proper properly fails of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly of the properly		73		75
3 night, that forgotier, but i resily warn't evere that 4 we were on lape. 5 Q. Can we ploads to enhibit number nine, the 6 copy of the policy? 7 A. Un-hui. 8 Q. Is there are — Which peragraph of this 9 policy limits what a board member can say as a part of 11 their preyer? 12 Q. Obay. And number three reads, "Such 13 corportary," which present such three presents to preyer, "shall 14 roll be used or exploited to provelytize, anisoned or 15 convert enyther, or to deropate or otherwise displanage 16 any particular fisher belief." It is this correct? 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. What does it meant to the provelytize? 19 A. I the board to member the preseys," shall 20 before beard meetings were not meant to try to 16 convert enyther, or to deropate or otherwise displanage 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. What does it meant to provelytize? 19 A. I the board to mean that the prevent said 20 before board meetings were not meant to try to 16 before board meetings were not meant to try to 17 A. Right, right. 74 75 76 76 77 78 79 79 79 79 79 70 70 70 70 70	1	until today?	1	those prayers would be permitted under this policy.
4 to read one to you. 5 Q. Can way go back to whibit number nine, the 6 copy of the policy? 7 A. Uhhub. 8 Q. Is there are y— Which paragraph of this 9 policy into what a board member can say as a part of 10 that prayer? 11 A. I would say number three. 12 Q. Okay. And number three reads, "Such 13 coportunity," which paragraph of this 14 not be used or explored projects to provide, andwares or recovered anything of the policy into the paragraph of the policy and the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the policy into the paragraph of the paragra	2	A. I frankly didn't know that If I knew that	2	A. Okay.
5 Q. Can we go back to exhibit number nine, the 6 copy of the policy? 7 A. Uhrhuh. 8 Q. Is there any.—Which paragraph of this 9 policy limits what a board member can say as a part of 10 their pracy? 11 A. I would asy number three. 12 Q. Olay, And number three rands, "Such 13 appropriate," And number three rands, "Such 14 copy to be used or exploited to provelytize, advance or 15 convert anyme, or to disruption or threshed displanage 16 any particular faith or bellief." Is that correct? 17 A. Ves. 18 Q. What does a mean to proceelytize? 19 A. I take that to meet that the prayer raid 19 before board meetings was not meant to try to 19 before board meetings are not meant to try to 19 before board meetings are mot meant to try to 19 before board meetings are mot meant to try to 19 before board meetings are mot meant to try to 19 before board meetings are mot meant to try to 19 before board meetings are mot meant to try to 10 convert anyme. Fleed it again. 19 convert anyme? 10 A. Right, right. 11 Q. What does a mean to proceelytize? 12 Q. And presume that the prayer raid 19 definition for the occored advances in 19 influence are process of the prayer raid 20 definition for the occored advances in 21 this prolley mean? 22 A. Toput on faith before another. 23 A. Toput on faith before another. 24 A. Copy Have school board prayers isonifition 25 arry religious figures, any delice, for example? 26 A. God and Josess. 27 Q. Any years also proceed that a diversity to be advanced to prayer isonifition 28 arry religious figures, any delice, for example? 29 A. I contributive so, and not always Jesus. 20 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 21 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 22 according to the firm of the process religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a religious beautiful to a prayer that was discoladed to Jehovaln'? 21 Q. Ola Jehr? 22 Q. Land joing	3	night, I had forgotten, but I really wasn't aware that	3	Q. Oh, before I show you these ones, I am going
6 cupy of the policy? 7 A Unitro. 8 C. Is there are y – Which paragraph of this 9 policy limits what a board member can say as a part of 10 take proyer? 11 A levald any number three. 12 C. Olay, And custoer three reads, "Such 13 opportunity," which paragraph of this 14 not be used or exploitated to provide, and area or 15 convert anyone, or to derogate or otherwise disparage 16 any perticular fish or belief." Is that correct? 17 A Yes. 18 C. What does it mean to posselytize? 19 A I take that to mean that the prayer said 20 before beard members, we would use the same 21 before beard members, we would use the same 22 definition for the convert anyone? 23 A Right, right. 74 1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 25 this policy meer? 26 A God and Jesus. 27 Q. Anyone also? 28 A I that or fails before enother. 29 Q. Lang took fails before enother. 30 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 31 this policy meer? 32 A I this before the convert anyone? 33 A To gut not fails before enother. 44 Q. Clay, Have school board prayers identified 45 any realigous figures, any debiles, for example? 46 A God and Jesus. 47 Q. Anyone also? 48 A I don't bound does the surface mother. 49 A I don't before so and not always Jesus. 40 C. Anyone also? 41 A Ort would say the Lord, which would be used 42 secretions. 43 A Pay. 44 Q. A Paylone also, and not always Jesus. 45 Q. Childh? 45 A No. 46 A God and Jesus. 47 Q. Childh? 48 A No. 49 Q. Crican keep going through all resigious 49 Delangs assisted from God in general, the Lord end Jesus. 40 Childhard and the screen of prayers increasing for wisdom to make a god designed for the between the proper proceedy that was assisted to underly when the proper proceedy the case. 49 Q. Crican keep going through all resigious 40 A Right. 41 A No. 42 A Right. 43 A No. 44 Q. Crican keep going through all resigious 44 A Right. 45 A No. 46 A God and Jesus. 47 Q. Or Buildh? 48 A No. 49 Q. Or Buildhir. 49 A Paylone of the proceed of the process of the process of the process of the process of t	4	we were on tape.	4	to read one to you.
7 A. Un-hult. 8 Q. Is there erry — Which paragraph of this policy implies what a board member can say as a part of their prayer? 9 11 A. I vectud say number throw. 12 Q. Okey, And number three reads, "Such 1 not read the prayer shall 1 not be used or exploited to proselytize, advance or or 1 not shall be used or exploited to proselytize, advance or or 1 not part short," which is present shall not be list." In that correct? 14 A. I steril throw. 15 Q. What does it mean to proselytize? 16 Q. What does it mean to proselytize? 17 A. Yee. 18 Q. What does it mean to proselytize? 19 A. I steril that correct? 19 Interest the three means that the prayer said before bearing endinging was not interest to try to misusence anyone to a particular faith. 19 Q. And presume that you would use the same 20 adelination for the convert anyone? 20 A. Right, right. 21 Q. What does the edvance, the word advance in 1 the policy mean? 22 A. Right, right. 23 A. Top you does the before another. 24 Q. Any see school board prayers identified any religious figures, any delites, for example? 25 A. Good and Jesus. 26 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school coard prayer thal was directed to Jetovah? 27 Q. Any see school board prayers identified any religious figures, any delites, for example? 28 A. I cloud believe so, and not always Jesus. 29 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school coard prayer thal was directed to Jetovah? 30 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious belangs asked from Good in genome, the Lord and Jesus. 31 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious belangs asked from Good in genome, the Lord and Jesus. 32 Q. Any to went that the rever the policy? 33 Q. Or I can keep going through a series of prayers. 34 Q. Or I can keep going through a series of prayers. 35 Q. Suy ou do not feth the first fight, but is prayer violates paragraph that the work of cool to interprete for on concurage people. 36 Q. Any I want to see whether or not you think	5	Q. Can we go back to exhibit number nine, the	5	A. Okay,
8	6	copy of the policy?	6	Q. Suppose that a board member gave the
9 policy limits what a board member can say as a part of 10 their prayer? 11 A. I would say number three. 12 Q. Olay, And number three reads, "Such 13 opportunity," which presume means the prayer, "shall 14 not be used or exploited by possess, means the prayer, "shall 15 occorrect anyons, or to derogate or offlerwise disparage 16 any particular faiths or belief." Is that connect? 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. What does it mean to prosely/tze? 19 A. I lake that to mean that the prayer said 19 before board meetings was not meant to try to 20 influence anyone to a particular faith. 21 influence anyone to a particular faith. 22 Q. And I presume that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 25 Q. What does the edvance, the word advance in 26 the policy mean? 27 A. To got one faith before enother. 28 A. To got one faith before enother. 39 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 30 and desus. 40 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 31 assemblenes. 41 A. No. 42 A. Right. 43 A. No. 44 A. No. 45 Q. Or Foldah? 45 A. No. 46 C. Or Foldah? 46 A. No. 47 C. Or Can later? 48 A. Right. 49 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 40 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious befores added the sol payment, the Lord and Jesus. 41 A. Right. 42 Q. Land your glog to through a entes of prayers. 43 A. Right. 44 Q. A. Right. 45 Q. I am going log to through a entes of prayers. 46 A. Right. 47 Q. And want to see whether or not you think 48 P. Right. 49 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 49 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 40 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 41 A. Right. 42 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 41 A. Right. 42 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 41 A. Right. 42 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 42 A. Loan't really have a problem with it, no.	7	A. Uh-huh.	7	following prayer: "We pray, Lord, that you enlighten
their prayer? 10 Mould that prayer be appropriate under the 11 policy? 11 A Levoid say number three. 12 Q. Globy, And number three. 13 opportunity," which I presume means the prayer, "shall in the surround of the prayer to the prayer or otherwise dispange any particular faith or belief." Is that correct? 11 A Yes. 12 Q. What does it mean to prosely/size? 13 A Liake that to rearn that the prayer said in financial may be the prayer said. 14 A Liake that to rearn that the prayer said in financial may be the prayer to a sparticular faith. 15 Q. What does it mean to prosely/size? 16 A Liake that to rearn that the prayer said. 17 Q. And I presume that the prayer said. 18 A Liake that to rearn that the prayer said. 19 word heathan, but I don't know whether it would be allowed or not. 20 allowed or not. 21 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in the prayer said saffillant of the convert seyone? 22 A. Right, right. 23 definition for the convert seyone? 24 A. To put one faith before another. 25 Q. And one stab before another. 26 A. God and Jesus. 27 Q. Anyone she? 28 A. God and Jesus. 29 A. Vea, yes. 29 A. Vea, yes. 29 A. Vea, yes. 20 But you don't remember hearing any school board prayers identified assertimes. 20 But you don't remember hearing any school board prayer that was directed to Jehovath? 29 A. Well, I guess, family, I had never thought of its term of modern prayers adving for wide prayer that was directed to Jehovath? 29 A. Well, I guess, family, I had never thought of its term of an apprayer adving for your reading for wide months and prayer that was directed to Jehovath? 29 A. Well, I guess, family, I had never thought all not become on the prayer adving for your reading for wide months and out-middle and a prayer that was directed to Jehovath? 29 A. Well, I guess, family, I had never thought about the prayer adving for the bettermant of undiffered and out-middle in a seminary, It was just a prayer asking for wide months and prayer the way you read it in the words could	8	Q. Is there any Which paragraph of this	8	the heathen in our midst and that you inspire them to
11 A I would say number three reads, "Such 12 Q. Okay, And number three reads, "Such 13 opportunity," which I presume means the prayer, "shall 14 not be used or exploited to proselytize, advance or 15 convet anyone, or to derogate or otherwise disparage 16 any perticular feath or belief." Is that correct? 17 A Yes. 18 Q. What does it mean to proselytize? 19 A. I take that to mean that the prayer said 20 before board meetings were not meant to by to 21 influence anyone to particular faith. 22 Q. And I presume that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 25 this policy mean? 26 A. To put one falls before scotter. 27 Q. What does the advance, the word darkence in 28 this policy mean? 29 A. To put one falls before access. 20 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 29 this policy mean? 20 A. A To put one falls before access. 20 Q. But — 21 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 21 sometimes. 22 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 23 Conduct say the Lord, which would be used 24 sometimes. 25 Conducting that was discaled to Jehoveh? 26 A. No. 27 Q. Or Allah? 28 A. No. 29 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 29 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 C. And I want to see whether or not you think 20 Q. Or I can keep going through a series of prayers. 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 29 Q. Or I can keep going through a series of prayers. 20 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 20 Q. Or Allah? 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 23 Q. Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 24 A. Right. 25 Lam going to go through a series of prayers. 26 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think	9	policy limits what a board member can say as a part of	9	come to the knowledge of your wisdom and goodness."
12 Q. Okay. And number three reads, "Such" 13 opportunity," which it presume means the prayer, "shall in not be used or exploited to provelytize, advance or convert anyone, or to deceptate or chewise disparage in any particular failm or belief." is that correct? 15 A. Yes. 16 A. Yes. 17 A. Yes. 18 A. I lake that to mean that the prayer said before board meetings was not meant to ty to infinitence anyone to a particular failm. 20 Defore board meetings was not meant to ty to infinitence anyone to a particular failm. 21 Q. And i presume that you would use the same definition for the convert anyone? 22 A. Right, right. 23 Q. And i presume that you would use the same definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 26 Q. Whist does the advance, the word advance in this policy mean? 27 Q. Whist does the advance, the word advance in this policy mean? 28 A. To put one faith before another. 29 Q. Butyou don't exemple? 30 Q. Anyone size? 31 Q. Anyone size? 32 Q. Anyone size? 33 Q. You voted for Policy BDA.17 34 Yes, yes. 35 Q. But — 36 Q. De Butyou don't remember heaving any school board prayers identified to prove that was disected to Jehovant? 39 Q. Or buddha? 30 Q. Or Buddha? 31 Q. Whist does the advance in this policy mean? 32 Q. Does this prayer provelytize? 33 Q. You voted for Policy BDA.17 44 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the policy mean? 45 Q. Anyone size? 46 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 47 Q. Anyone size? 48 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 49 Q. But you don't remember heaving any school to accomplish the prayer would violate paragraph three? 40 Q. Or Buddha? 41 A. No. 41 Yes yes. 42 Q. But you don't remember heaving any school to accomplish the prayer would violate paragraph three? 41 A. No. 42 Q. Or Julin? 43 A. No. 44 Yes yes. 45 A. West, yes. 46 A. West, yes. 47 A. West, yes. 48 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 49 A. West, yes was responsible for the enforcement of the policy? 40 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used sometimes. 41 Yes yes.	10	their prayer?	10	Would that prayer be appropriate under the
13 opportunity, "which I presume means the prayer, "shall 14 not be used or exploited to proselytize, sharper or 15 convert anyone, or to derogate or otherwise disparage 16 any particular fath or belief." Is that correct? 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. What does it mean to proselytize? 19 A. It size that to mean that the prayer said 20 before board meetings was not meant to try to 21 influence anyone to a particular fath. 22 Q. And I presume that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 27 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 28 this policy mean? 29 A. To you for effelt before another. 4 Q. Ckay, Have school board prayers identified 3 any religious figures, any delices, for exemple? 4 A. I don't believe se, and not always Jesus. 5 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 31 consentings. 10 C. What does the advance in the prayer school board prayers identified 4 D. Or would say the Lord, which would be used 4 consentings. 5 Design grayer that was directed to Jehoveh? 5 Design grayer that was directed to Jehoveh? 5 Design grayer that was directed to Jehoveh? 6 A. No. 7 Q. Or Allah? 7 Larg going through all religious 7 beings selde from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 7 Q. And ly man to see whether or not you think 7 Larg going through a series of prayers. 7 A. Right that the series of prayers. 7 Larg going through a series of prayers. 7 Larg going through a series of prayers. 7 Larg going through a series of prayers. 8 A. Closty. 9 C. Crankep going through a series of prayers. 9 C. Charles the series of prayers. 9 C. Charles the series of prayers. 9 C. Charles the series of prayers. 9 C. Charles the series of prayers. 9 C. Charles the series of prayers. 9 C. Charles the series of prayers. 9 C. Charles the series of prayers. 9 C. Charles through a series of prayers. 9 C. Charles through a series of prayers. 9 C. Charles through a series of prayers. 9 C. Charles through a series of prayers. 9 C. Charles through a series of prayers. 9 C. Charles through a s	11	A. I would say number three.	11	policy?
14 A. I am not an export on prayer. Read it again. 15 convert anyone, or to derogate or otherwise disparage 16 arry perticular faith or beliefs." Is that correct? 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. What does it mean to prosolytize? 19 A. I take that to mean that the prayer said 19 before board meetings was not meant to try to 19 influence anyone to a particular faith. 20 Q. And presume that you would use the same 21 definition for the convert anyone? 22 A. Right, right. 23 Q. You voted for Politry BDA 1? 24 A. Right, right. 25 Q. And greater that you would use the same 26 adminion for the convert anyone? 27 A. To put one faith before another. 28 any religious figures, any delites, for example? 29 A. God and Jesus. 29 Q. But — 20 A. Orl you don't remember hearing any school 20 board prayer that was directed to Jehovsh? 29 Q. Or Budden? 20 Q. Dr Budden? 21 D. What does the sidvance, the word advance in 29 Influence another. 29 A. What does the advance, the word advance in 29 Influence another. 29 A. Yes, yes. 20 A. You voted for Politry BDA 1? 20 A. Yes, yes. 21 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the 29 policy, how would you make a determination as to 29 vivilenter on that prayer would violate paragraph 29 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 29 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 20 A. No. 21 G. Or Budden? 22 A. Right. 23 A. Yes, yes. 24 D. So, speaking as someone who voted for the 25 policy, how would you make a determination as to 26 vivilenter on that prayer would violate paragraph 29 Thereof the policy. 29 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 20 C. P. Budden? 21 G. Or Budden? 22 G. But you don't remember hearing any school 23 board prayer that was directed to Jehovsh? 24 A. No. 25 C. P. Budden? 26 D. Frank keep going through all religious 27 Depoil who wove not religious, to but contend that the prayer violates 28 paragraph three of the policy? 29 A. Clay, 20 C. And I want to see whether or not you think 29 D. Lam going to go through a series of prayers. 29 D. Lam going to go through a ser	12	Q. Okay. And number three reads, "Such	12	A. I don't know,
15 convert anyone, or to derogate or otherwise disparage any particular faith or bellef." Is that correct? 16 any particular faith or bellef." Is that correct? 17 A. Yes. 18 A. What does it mean to proselytize? 19 A. I take that to mean that the prayer said 20 before board meetings was not meant to try to 21 before board meetings was not meant to try to 22 c. And I presume that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 27 C. What does the advance, the word advance in 28 this policy mean? 29 A. To put one faith before another. 20 C. Nay. Heve school board prayers identified 20 any religious figures, any delites, for example? 21 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 22 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 23 C. But you don't remember hearing any school 24 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 25 and you of the type of prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 26 A. No. 27 C. Ardian? 28 A. Wall, guess, frankly, I had never thought 29 A. Wall, guess, frankly, it was just a prayer asking for 29 A. Wall, guess, frankly, it was used and or sure that 29 A. Wall guess, frankly, it was used and or sure that 29 A. No. 20 C. Paldather 21 A. Right. 22 A. I and on feel that was directed to Jehovah? 23 A. Cor I wankeep going through all raligious 24 Beings asked from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 25 A. Ckey. 26 A. Ckey. 27 A. I don't really have a problem with it in a 29 pagepake were not religious, but 29 liden't not the that reserve with lift, no.	13	opportunity," which I presume means the prayer, "shall	13	Q. Would it violate paragraph three?
16 arry particular faith or belief." is that correct? 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. What does it mean to proselytize? 18 A. I take that to mean that the prayer aid 29 before board meetings was not meant to try to 21 influence anyone to a particular faith. 21 Q. And presume that you would use the same 22 definition for the convert anyone? 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 74 1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 29 the policy mean? 3 A. To put one faith before another. 4 Q. Okay, Here school board prayers identified 5 any religious figures, any delies, for example? 5 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But — 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. Despite file that was directed to Jehoveh? 13 A. No. 14 A. No. 15 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, in a specific dand to meet the type of prayer that was believe and file our district and our meetings. 19 Q. Or J can keep going through all religious 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 22 D. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And want to see whether or not you think 25 Delies and that the policy? 26 Delies aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 27 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 28 A. Clay. 29 Q. And want to see whether or not you think 29 Q. Core and that the proper some that the prayer violates 29 pageple who were not religious, but the large year violates 29 pageple who were not religious to become religious, but 20 Q. Follow that the series of prayer with line. 29 Q. Clay I am going to go through a series of prayers. 20 Q. Soyou do not feel that this prayer violates 20 pageple who were not religious to become religious, but 21 don't really have a problem with lit, no.	14	not be used or exploited to proselytize, advance or	14	A. I am not an expert on prayer. Read it again.
17 A. Yes. 18 Q. What does it mean to proselytize? 19 A. I take that to mean that the prayer said 20 before board meetings was not meant to try to 21 influence anyons to a particular faith. 22 Q. And I presume that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 26 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 27 this policy mean? 28 A. To put one faith before another. 29 Q. Oksy. Heve school board prayers identified 29 any religious figures, any detices, for example? 29 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 20 Q. But - 21 Q. Does this prayer proselytize? 22 A. I have no idea. 23 Q. You voted for Policy BDA.1? 24 A. I did. 76 77 78 79 70 71 Q. And, as a board member, you are responsible for the enforcement of this policy? 70 A. Yes, yes. 71 A. Yes, yes. 72 A. Yes, yes. 73 A. Yes, yes. 74 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the policy, how would you make a determination as to whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph. 8 There? 9 A. Well, I guess, frankly, i had never thought in our meetings. 10 But - 11 O. What does the advance, the word advance in the policy mean? 12 A. Poly would say the Lord, which would be used. 13 Sometimes. 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious. 20 Estings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 23 A. Okay. 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	15	convert anyone, or to derogate or otherwise disparage	15	
18 A. I guess I personally probably don't like the 19 word heathen, but I don't know whether it would be 20 before board meetings was not meant to try to 21 influence anyone to a particular faith. 22 Q. And I presume that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 27 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 28 this policy mean? 29 A. To put one faith before another. 40 Q. Okay. Have school board preyers identified 40 A. God and Jesus. 50 Q. Anyone else? 51 A. God and Jesus. 52 Q. But - 53 Q. But - 54 Q. But - 55 Doard preyer that was directed to Jehoveh? 55 Doard proyer that was directed to Jehoveh? 56 Q. Or Buddha? 57 Q. Or Buddha? 58 A. No. 59 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 50 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 51 A. No. 52 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 53 A. Okay. 54 A. Right. 55 Doard prayer that was directed to Jehoveh? 56 A. Right. 57 Q. Or Allah? 58 A. No. 59 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 50 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 51 A. Right. 52 Q. And I want to see whether or not put think 54 A. Okay. 55 Doard prayer that twas directed to Jehovehr? 56 A. Right. 57 Q. Or Allah? 58 A. Right. 59 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 50 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 51 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 52 Q. I am going to go through all religious 53 A. Okay. 54 A. I don't result heaves. 55 Doard prayer that the type of prayers. 56 A. Okay. 57 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 58 A. Okay. 59 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 50 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 50 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 51 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 52 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 54 A. Okay. 55 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 56 Delings aside from God in general, the Lord and	16	any particular faith or belief." Is that correct?	16	·
19 word heathen, but I don't know whether it would be before board mealings was not meant to try to 20 allowed or not. 21 influence anyone to a particular fallth. 21 Q. One All presume that you would use the same 22 definition for the convert anyone? 23 Q. You voted for Policy BDA1? 24 A. Right, right. 24 A. I did. 27 A. I did. 28 A. I did. 29 A. I did.	17	A. Yes,		
before board meetings was not meant to try to 1 influence anyone to a particular faith. 2 Q. And I presume that you would use the same 2 definition for the convert anyone? 2 A. I have no idea. 2 A. I dod. 74 1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 2 this policy mean? 3 A. To put one faith before another. 4 Q. Okay, Have school board prayers identified 5 any religious figures, any detites, for example? 6 A. God and Jasus. 7 Q. Anyone else? 8 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. O'F Budsha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. O'F Budsha? 18 A. No. 19 Q. O'F I can keep going through all religious 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 A. I have no idea. 23 Q. You voted for Policy BDA.1? 24 A. I did. 25 A. I did. 26 To the enforcement of this policy? 3 A. Yes, yes. 4 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the 5 policy and was responsible for the enforcement of the 6 policy, how would you make a determination as to 7 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 8 three? 9 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 10 of it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 11 that's not generally, keys just a prayer asking for 12 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 14 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of 15 our district and our mietings. 16 A. No. 17 Q. O'R llah? 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 18 the words could be interpreted to encourage 19 people who were not religious but 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 J don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 A. Okay. 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	18			• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
21 influence anyone to a particular faith. 22 Q. And I presume that you would use the same 23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A. Right, right. 75 1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 25 this policy mean? 26 A. To put one faith before another. 27 Q. Okay. Have school board preyers identified 28 any religious figures, any deities, for example? 29 A. I did. 76 1 Q. And, as a board member, you are responsible 29 for the enforcement of this policy? 3 A. To put one faith before another. 4 Q. Okay. Have school board preyers identified 5 any religious figures, any deities, for example? 5 A. God and Jesus. 6 policy, now would you make a determination as to 7 Q. Anyone else? 7 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 8 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But. 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board preyer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Allah? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	19			
definition for the convert anyone? 2 A. Right, right. 7 A. Right. 7 A. I did. 7 B. A. I did. 7 A. I d	20	before board meetings was not meant to try to	20	allowed or not.
23 definition for the convert anyone? 24 A Right, right. 75	21	influence anyone to a particular faith.		
76 1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 2 this policy mean? 3 A. To put one faith before another. 4 Q. Okay. Have school board prayers identified 5 any religious figures, any delties, for example? 6 A. God and Jesus. 7 Q. Anyone else? 8 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But — 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 Lard and Jesus. 20 Lam going to go through a series of prayers. 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 A. I did. 24 A. I did. 25 A. I did. 26 A. I did. 27 (A. And, as a board member, you are responsible for the enforcement of this policy? 3 A. Yes, yes. 4 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the policy? 4 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the policy? 5 policy and was responsible for the enforcement of the policy now would you make a determination as to whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph the enforcement of the policy now would you make a determination as to whether or not you think 10 d. A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought of the prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 19 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought that they poor prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 10 off it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 11 that's not generally, it was just a prayer asking for wisdom to make a determination as to whether or not would vou make a determination as to whether or not would you make a determination as to whether or not would vou make a determination as to whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph they would vou make a determination as to whether or not would you make a determination as to whether or not would you make a determination as to whether or not was the policy? 10 A. Well, Juses, frankly, I had never thought as there? 11 did ther	22			
74 1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 2 this policy mean? 3 A. To put one faith before another. 4 Q. Okay. Have school board prayers identified 5 any religious figures, any delties, for example? 6 A. God and Jesus. 7 Q. Anyone else? 8 A. I don't believe so, and not stivays Jesus. 9 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And, as a board member, you are responsible for the enforcement of this policy? 3 A. Yes, yes. 4 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the policy? 4 A. Yes, yes. 4 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the policy? 5 policy, how would you make a determination as to whose a determination as to the enforcement of the policy? how would you make a determination as to whose a determination as to the enforcement of the policy? how would you make a determination as to the enforcement of or the prayer would violate paragraph three? 9 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought a series of prayer that was adiad to ur meetings. 11 that's not generally what the type of prayer that was adiad to ur meetings. 12 said at our meetings. 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for our district and our children, so I am not sure that it is ever came up and I ever thought about it in a specific term like that. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it. 19 don't know that that's really the case. 20 So you do not feel that this prayer violates 21 J don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates				
1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 2 this policy mean? 2 for the enforcement of this policy? 3 A. To put one faith before another. 4 Q. Okay. Have school board prayers identified 5 any religious figures, any delties, for example? 6 A. God and Jesus. 7 Q. Anyone else? 8 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But	24	A. Right, right.	24	A. Idid.
1 Q. What does the advance, the word advance in 2 this policy mean? 2 for the enforcement of this policy? 3 A. To put one faith before another. 4 Q. Okay. Have school board prayers identified 5 any religious figures, any delties, for example? 6 A. God and Jesus. 7 Q. Anyone else? 8 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But				
this policy mean? A. To put one faith before another. A. To put one faith before another. A. To put one faith before another. A. Co Way. Heve school board prayers identified any religious figures, any delties, for example? A. God and Jesus. A. God and Jesus. A. Anyone else? A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. B. But A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used sometimes. B. But you don't remember hearing any school board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? A. No. C. Or Buddha? A. No. C. Or Buddha? A. No. C. Or Juddha? A. No. A. N		74		76
A. To put one faith before another. Q. Okay. Have school board prayers identified any religious figures, any deities, for example? A. God and Jesus. Q. Aryone else? A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. B. A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used asometimes. Q. But	1	Q. What does the advance, the word advance in	1	Q. And, as a board member, you are responsible
4 Q. Okay. Have school board prayers identified 5 any religious figures, any delities, for example? 6 A. God and Jesus. 7 Q. Anyone else? 8 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 Lam going to go through a series of prayers. 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 26 policy and was responsible for the enforcement of the policy? 27 whether or not that prayer ask a determination as to 4 Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the enforcement of the policy? 5 policy and was responsible for the enforcement of the policy? 5 policy and was responsible for the enforcement of the policy? 6 policy, how would you make a determination as to 7 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 8 policy, how would you make a determination as to 9 policy, how would you make a determination as to 9 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 9 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 10 of it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 11 that's not generally what the type of prayer that was 12 said at our meetings. 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 14 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of 16 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 18 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 19 pacific term like that. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 10 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 pacific term like that. 22 Q. So you donot feel that this prayer violates 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think	2	this policy mean?	2	for the enforcement of this policy?
5 policy and was responsible for the enforcement of the 6 A. God and Jesus. 6 policy, how would you make a determination as to 7 Q. Anyone else? 7 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 8 A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 A. No. 10 Or I can keep going through all religious 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 The Method of the enforcement of the policy? 26 Whether or not was a determination as to 7 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 8 policy, how would you make a determination as to 7 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 8 policy, how would you make a determination as to 7 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 9 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 10 of it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 11 that's not generally what the type of prayer that was 12 said at our meetings. 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 14 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of 15 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 16 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 17 specific term like that. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 idon't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	3	A. To put one faith before another.	3	A. Yes, yes.
6 A God and Jesus. 7 Q. Anyone else? 8 A I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 Lord and Jesus. 20 Deings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 26 There is a policy, how would you make a determination as to whether or not you think 27 whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 28 three? 29 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 29 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 20 of it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 20 at wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of our district and our children, so I am not sure that it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a pecific term like that. 20 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think	4	Q. Okay. Have school board prayers identified	4	Q. So, speaking as someone who voted for the
7 Whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph 8 A I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 Lam going to go through a series of prayers. 21 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 22 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	5	any religious figures, any deities, for example?	5	policy and was responsible for the enforcement of the
A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus. 9 Q. But 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 21 I don't really have a problem with it, no. 22 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	6	A. God and Jesus.	6	policy, how would you make a determination as to
9 A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought 10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 People who were not religious to become religious, but 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 20 of it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 10 of it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 11 that's not generally what the type of prayer that was 12 said at our meetings. 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 14 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of 15 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 16 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 17 specific term like that. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	7	Q. Anyone else?	7	whether or not that prayer would violate paragraph
10 A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used 11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or Allah? 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 Deings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 20 of it in terms of a prayer like you just read, because 11 that's not generally what the type of prayer that was 12 said at our meetings. 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 14 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of 15 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 16 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 17 specific term like that. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	8	A. I don't believe so, and not always Jesus.		three?
11 sometimes. 12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 18 I was upon I was pool decisions for the betterment of our district and our children, so I am not sure that it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a specific term like that. 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 said at our meetings. 26 Jenerally, it was just a prayer asking for wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of our district and our children, so I am not sure that it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a specific term like that. 26 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, that the words could be interpreted to encourage people who were not religious to become religious, but I don't know that that's really the case. 29 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates paragraph three of the policy? 20 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	9	Q. But	9	A. Well, I guess, frankly, I had never thought
12 Q. But you don't remember hearing any school 13 board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 16 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 26 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 27 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 28 denerally, it was just a prayer asking for 29 denerally, it was just a prayer asking for 29 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 20 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 21 said at our meetings. 21 denerally, it was just a prayer asking for 29 denerally, it was just a prayer asking for 29 denerally, it was just a prayer asking for 20 uridistrict and our children, so I am not sure that 20 that the words could be ever thought about it in a 21 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 22 people who were not religious to become religious, but 23 people who were not religious to become religious, but 24 A. I don't know that that's really the case. 25 paragraph three of the policy? 26 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	10	A. Or I would say the Lord, which would be used	10	
board prayer that was directed to Jehovah? 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 Lam going to go through a series of prayers. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 13 Generally, it was just a prayer asking for 14 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of 26 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 27 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 28 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 29 specific term like that. 20 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	11	sometimes.	11	that's not generally what the type of prayer that was
14 A. No. 15 Q. Or Buddha? 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 Deings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 15 wisdom to make good decisions for the betterment of our district and our children, so I am not sure that 16 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 17 specific term like that. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	12	Q. But you don't remember hearing any school		
15 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 our district and our children, so I am not sure that 16 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 17 specific term like that. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	13	board prayer that was directed to Jehovah?	13	Generally, it was just a prayer asking for
16 A. No. 17 Q. Or Allah? 18 A. No. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 26 it ever came up and I ever thought about it in a 27 specific term like that. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	14	A. No.	14	
17 specific term like that. 18 A. No. 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 specific term like that. 26 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 27 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 28 people who were not religious to become religious, but 29 people who were not religious to feet really the case. 20 Q. So you do not feet that this prayer violates 21 paragraph three of the policy? 22 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	15	Q. Or Buddha?	15	
18 A. No. 19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 18 I mean I am assuming, the way you read it, 19 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.				
19 Q. Or I can keep going through all religious 20 beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 29 that the words could be interpreted to encourage 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 I don't know that that's really the case. 22 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	17	Q. Or Allah?		
beings aside from God in general, the Lord and Jesus. 20 people who were not religious to become religious, but 21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 people who were not religious to become religious, but 26 people who were not religious to become religious, but 27 I don't know that that's really the case. 28 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 29 paragraph three of the policy? 20 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	18	A. No.	18	I mean I am assuming, the way you read it,
21 A. Right. 22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 I don't know that that's really the case. 26 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 27 paragraph three of the policy? 28 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.	19	Q. Or I can keep going through all religious	19	
22 Q. I am going to go through a series of prayers. 23 A. Okay. 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 25 Q. So you do not feel that this prayer violates 26 paragraph three of the policy? 27 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.				
23 A. Okay. 23 paragraph three of the policy? 24 Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.				
Q. And I want to see whether or not you think 24 A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.				
	24	Q. And I want to see whether or not you think	24	A. I don't really have a problem with it, no.
		· ·		

McCabe, Elaine (Video) 10/17/2006 9:02:00 AM

		14	iccape, Elanie (video) 10/17/2000 9.	02.00 AW
	77			79
1	Now, that's not, might not be the same answer as	1	forever. He upholds the cause of the oppressed and	
2	whether it violates paragraph three. That's	2	gives food to the hungry. The Lord sets prisoners	
3	someone That's probably for someone more	3	free. The Lord gives sight to the blind. The Lord	
4	knowledgeable about prayer than me to say, but.	4	lifts up those who are bowed down. The Lord loves the	
5	Q. Well, whose job on the board was it to make	5	righteous. The Lord watches over the alien and	
6	sure that the prayers complied with paragraph three?	6	sustains the fatherless and the widow, but he	
7	A. Well, you know, I have to say it was probably	7	frustrates the ways of the wicked. For the wages of	
8	our job. I mean I admit that. I just never heard a	8	sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life	
9	prayer that I felt was inappropriate, so I frankly	9	through Jesus Christ our Lord."	
10	probably never thought about what was inappropriate.	10	Would this prayer violate paragraph three of	
11	Q. Okay, well, I mean, to be clear with these	11	the policy?	
12	prayer examples, I am using these as a way to test how	12	A. I don't think so.	
13	you would interpret the policy.	13	Q. Does this prayer proselytize?	
14	A. I realize that.	14	A. I don't think so.	
15	Q. So, for this purpose, let's assume that this	15	Q. How did you come to that conclusion?	
16	prayer would be given, not whether or not it has been	16	A. I just don't see anything in it that forces	
17	given. And what would you do upon hearing that prayer	17	anyone to believe the same thing that this person is	
18	to determine whether or not it violates paragraph	18	believing, whoever reads it.	
19	three?	19	Q. You said forces someone to believe?	,
20	A. I would probably have done nothing.	20	A, Or tries to force.	
21	Q. For any prayer that you have heard?	21	Q. What do you mean by force?	
22	A. No, I am not saying that.	22	A. Influence, I guess.	
23	Q. Okay.	23	Q. Influence? Do you have any opinion as to	
24	A. I am saying that prayer I just don't find	24	whether or not the statement, "For the wages of sin is	
	78			80
1	terribly objectionable. As I said, I am not	1	death, but the gift of God is eternal life through	
,	truthfully fond of the word heathen, but I just	2	Jesus Christ our Lord" as to whether or not that's	
3	Q. So you don't believe this prayer	3	meant to influence?	
4	proselytizes?	4	A. No.	
5	A. No, I don't believe it does.	5	Q. How do you read that statement?	
6	MR. HORVATH: Go off?	6	A. The last sentence?	
7	VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record at	7	Q. The last sentence?	
′		8	A. The person giving this prayer feels that you	
8	approximately 11:00 a.m	9	get, you receive eternal life through believing in	
9	(A recess was taken.) VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the	10	God.	
10		11	Q. Would your opinion of this prayer change if	
11	record at approximately 11:08 a.m	12	immediately after that sentence the person said, "Have	
12	BY MR. HORVATH:	13	you discovered Jesus Christ?"	
13	Q. I am going to now introduce exhibit, the text	14	A. Yes, it would change then.	
14	which has been previously marked as PX35. It's a long	15	Q. How?	
15	text, so I am giving it to you so you can read along	16	A. Well, because then they are not saying their	
16	with me.		personal prayer, but then they are trying to bring	
17	A. Okay.	17		
18	Q. "Do not put your trust in princes and mortal	18	someone else into it or influence someone else.	
19	men who cannot even save themselves. When their	19	Q. So by referencing someone else,	
20	spirit departs, they return to the ground. On that	20	A. Uh-huh.	
21	very day their plans come to nothing. Blessed is he	21	Q this prayer is meant to influence that	
22	whose help is the God of Jacob, whose hope is in the	22	other person?	
23	Lord his God, the maker of heaven and earth, the sea,	23	A. Yes, I am not an expert on prayer.	
24	and everything in them, the Lord who remains faithful	24	Q. You don't have to be an expert on prayer. I	
}		1		

81

- 1 just want to understand how you view this prayer to
- 2 operate under the policy.
- 3 A. Okay.
- 4 Q. So I am going to show you what has previously
- 5 been marked PX45.
- 6 A. Okav
- 7 Q. "Heavenly Father, thank you for this great
- 8 occasion, for the work, the effort, the joys, and
- 9 everything that led up to this point in time.
- 10 Thank you for your guidance in this event. We pray
- 11 for your direction in the lives of each of these
- 12 school board members. We pray that you direct them to
- 13 the truth and eventually the truth that comes by
- 14 knowing Jesus. We also pray that you would be with
- 15 them at this time. We ask these things in Jesus's
- 16 name, Amen."
- 17 Do you believe that this prayer would violate
- 18 paragraph three of the policy?
- 19 A. No
- 20 Q. Is this prayer asking that the board members
- 21 be directed into the truth and eventually the truth
- 22 that comes by knowing Jesus?
- 23 A. Yes, I believe it is.
- 24 Q. Do you think that's trying to influence the

- 1 A. Okay.
- 2 Q. "Allah, we offer you our school bus drivers,
- 3 we offer you our superintendent, our administrators
- 4 and our secretaries. We offer you our teachers and
- our parents. Finally, we offer you our students.
- 6 Peace be unto your prophet, Muhammed."
- 7 A. What do you mean by offer you?
- Q. How do you understand that?
- 9 A. I don't. I am not sure that I do understand
- 10 it, because it's not a prayer that I am used to
- 11 hearing. If it's just -- If by saying "we offer you,"
- 12 meaning please take care of or please oversee or care
- 13 for, then I have no objections to it.
- 14 Q. What if it said, in place of offer, "we lift
- 15 up to you"?
- 16 A. That's fine.
- 17 Q. How do you understand "lift up to you" to
- 18 mean?
- 19 A. Um, again I guess I would see it as being
- 20 here to accept a higher being's guidance.
- 21 Q. Suppose you are in the audience if such a
- 22 prayer were offered.
- 23 A. Uh-huh, that prayer?
- 24 Q. This prayer.

82

- 1 board members?
- 2 A. No.
- 3 Q. Why not?
- 4 A. Well, because if a board member sat at a
- 5 board meeting and gave this prayer at the beginning,
- then I am sitting there as a board member either open
 to his prayer because of what, because I have similar
- 8 beliefs, or I am sitting there respecting his right to
- 9 say, or her right to say the prayer, but, if it's not
- 10 my thing, I may be sitting there just quietly
- 11 reflecting, but I am not influenced by him giving this
- 12 prayer.
- 13 . Q. Do you think your impression of this prayer
- 14 might be biased because you are a Christian?
- 15 A. Oh, it could be.
- 16 Q. And you find nothing in this prayer that
- 17 proselytizes?
- 18 A. No.
- 19 Q. Nothing that's trying to influence or force
- 20 someone to change their religious faith?
- 21 A. Not me. I mean I can't speak for other
- 22 people that hear this, but it would not me.
- 23 Q. Okay. I have another one which I am just
- 24 going to read.

1 A. Okay.

- Q. And I am going to assume as a parent or other
- 3 member of the community you wouldn't see yourself as
- 4 one of these individuals listed under the prayer. How
- 5 would you feel as a Christian hearing a board member
- 6 offering or lifting you up to Allah?
- A. I would not object to it. And let me just
- add to that. I don't mean to keep referring to it,
- 9 but as I have indicated to you, I have been through
- 10 some personal crisis lately. I have actually had a
- 11 house that my brother, sister and I owned burn down
- 12 through a construction accident out on our property.
- 13 I lost my father December 12 of 2005. I lost
- 14 my mother January 4 of 2005, 22 days after my father,
- 15 and I lost a 20 year old nephew February 25, and I
- 16 frankly have appreciated every prayer that everyone
- 17 has offered up in my parents' name and my name, and
- 18 from customers where I work and people that I know
- 19 that some of them are not Christians and of the same
- 20 faith, but I have been thankful and grateful for any
- 21 prayer that they have given me, because it just simply
- 22 means they care about me, and I would not object to
- 23 that prayer.
- 24 And if there was a board member elected that

McCabe, Elaine (Video) 10/17/2006 9:02:00 AM

_				
	8	5		87
1	was of another faith, I would respect their prayer any	1	practice of opening its meetings with prayer an issue	
2	night they gave it, the same way I respected the ones	2	in the 2006 election?	
3	that were given the 11 years I was on the board.	3	A. 2006? Last May, I think there were three or	
4	Now, I have chosen personally not to attend	4	four elections, if I am not mistaken. I am sure it	
5	church after my children were grown, but, and I am not	5	was an issue for some people. There were other	
6	going to tell you that I ever prayed, that I always	6	issues, I think, just as important.	
7	prayed every time someone at a board meeting gave a	7	Q. You stated that if a board member gave a	
8	prayer, but what I can tell you is that I was quiet	8	prayer that you may not agree with personally, that	
9	and I respected the prayer that they gave.	9	you would remain quiet and respectful while they give	
10	Probably the only ones that I would have	10	the prayer. Am I correct in that?	
11	objected to strongly would be ones that proposed some	11	A. What do you mean not agree with?	
12	of the crazy things going on in our world today where	12	Q. If someone gave a prayer of a different	
13	prayer is associated and faith and religion is	13	religious faith than yours,	
14	associated with causing people harm and doing crazy,	14	A. Uh-huh.	
15	wild things in the name of the faith.	15	Q you would allow them to make the prayer	
16	Q. So, you know, if a prayer The only prayer	16	and remain quiet and respectful of them while	
17	that you would find objectionable is if someone stood	17	they were giving the prayer?	
18	up and said, "We pray that the heathens in our midst	18	A. Yes.	
19	come to know you and, if they don't, we are going to	19	Q. Do you think everyone in attendance should do	
20	behead them."?	20	the same?	
21	A. Uh-huh, yeah, I would have objected to that	21	A. Well, we can't really control what the	
22	one.	22	audience does. I think the board members should, and	
23	Q. Would, short of that threat of physical	23	I think the board members would, but even with the	
24	violence	24	prayers that are given, frankly most of the time there	
				J
		_		
	A No Lam not poving about of that Lamitust		are needs in the audience talking while it's going	88
1	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just	1	are people in the audience talking while it's going	88
2	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone	1 2	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control	88
2 3	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that	1 2 3	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that.	88
2 3 4	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right.	3 4	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to	88
2 3 4 5	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on	1 2 3 4 5	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he	88
2 3 4	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian?	3 4	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes.	88
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly?	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes.	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience,	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room?	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now.	1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now.	1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she.	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think. Q. In the foreseeable future could that day	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she. Q. But you could see the board maintaining some	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think. Q. In the foreseeable future could that day come?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she. Q. But you could see the board maintaining some degree of order if there was a disruption?	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think. Q. In the foreseeable future could that day come? A. Probably in my children's lifetime, I think.	1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she. Q. But you could see the board maintaining some degree of order if there was a disruption? A. I think the board president tries to, by	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think. Q. In the foreseeable future could that day come? A. Probably in my children's lifetime, I think. I am not sure whether it will in my lifetime. I think	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she. Q. But you could see the board maintaining some degree of order if there was a disruption? A. I think the board president tries to, by beating the gavel or whatever, tries to maintain	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think. Q. In the foreseeable future could that day come? A. Probably in my children's lifetime, I think. I am not sure whether it will in my lifetime. I think it would be much more likely for someone of the Jewish	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she. Q. But you could see the board maintaining some degree of order if there was a disruption? A. I think the board president tries to, by beating the gavel or whatever, tries to maintain order, yes, as much as they can.	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think. Q. In the foreseeable future could that day come? A. Probably in my children's lifetime, I think. I am not sure whether it will in my lifetime. I think it would be much more likely for someone of the Jewish faith to be elected to the school board, but I don't	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she. Q. But you could see the board maintaining some degree of order if there was a disruption? A. I think the board president tries to, by beating the gavel or whatever, tries to maintain order, yes, as much as they can. Q. To go back to your statement about,	88
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No, I am not saying short of that. I am just saying that, you know, if people prayed to someone else besides God or Jesus, I would have respected that right. Q. Has, to your knowledge, has anyone served on the board that was not a Christian? A. I have no idea. It's not an issue that I have ever been aware of, and I have never questioned what religious background any of the board members have. Q. Do you believe that someone who openly professes the Muslim faith could be elected to the school board? A. Oh, probably not in this area, not right now. I think that day will come, but I don't think. Q. In the foreseeable future could that day come? A. Probably in my children's lifetime, I think. I am not sure whether it will in my lifetime. I think it would be much more likely for someone of the Jewish faith to be elected to the school board, but I don't know that religion has ever been an issue in a school	1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	on, and we don't We don't and can't really control that. Q. Can the board president call the meeting to order? Can he A. Yes. Q insist that the meeting be conducted orderly? A. Yes. Q. If there was a disruption in the audience, could the board president clear the room? A. Well, you know, I suppose by procedures of how to operate a meeting, he could. I have never known it to happen, and I don't know how he would do it, really, she. Q. But you could see the board maintaining some degree of order if there was a disruption? A. I think the board president tries to, by beating the gavel or whatever, tries to maintain order, yes, as much as they can. Q. To go back to your statement about, instructing me that you would have to see the prayer	88

89

- 1 A Okav.
- Q. Suppose a board member offered a prayer that 2
- stated, "Lord, we hope that you will convert to 3
- Christianity all the Jews in the office."
- A. I would object to that.
- Q. And you would view that as proselytizing? 6
- A Yes
- 8 Q. Would you find that that prayer derogates
- those of another faith or disparages them? 9
- A. Yes 10
- Q. And is seeking to convert them? 11
- A. Yes. 12
- Q. You basically would see it as violating 13
- everything under paragraph three? 14
- 15
- Q. Do you remember if the April 26 and May 24, 16
- 2005 school board meetings were conducted in a solemn 17
- 18 manner?
- A. I don't remember. 19
- 20 Q. Let's put it this way: Would you remember if
- there were any major disruptions during those 21
- 22
- A. Well, I would remember the disruption. I 23
- might not be able to tell you the date that it took

- A. Yes.
 - Q. So is a prayer necessary to solemnize a board
- 3

2

- 4 A. I don't know that it's necessary. I think
- 5 it's - I think it's always been desired that it
- 6 happen by the board.
- Q. Is a sectarian prayer necessary to solemnize
- the board meeting?
- A. No.
- 10 Q. Is sectarian prayer desirable for the
- board Is a sectarian prayer being used to open the
- meeting desirable for the board? 12
- 13 A. I don't think you can tell someone how to
- pray, so if you ask different board members to pray,
- 15 then I don't think you can take that step and then
- tell them how they have to pray. 16
- Q. When the policy was being considered, did 17
- 18 anyone suggest that the policy apply only to, or only
- 19 permit non-sectarian prayers?
- 20 A. I think there was some discussion of that. I
- don't know who suggested it or what the discussion 21
- 22 was but there was discussion of the difference
- 23 between the two.
- Q. Do you remember why the policy -- Well, you 24

90

- 1 place
- Q. Well, these meetings were right before you 2
- left the board, so do you remember any meetings before 3
- you left the board where there was a major disruption?
- Q. Do you remember if those meetings opened with
- a moment of silence? 7
- A. They probably opened with a prayer. I gave
- the -- I actually gave the prayer in June. But you 9
- are talking April and May? 10
- Q. Yes, I could show you the minutes. 11
- 12 A. I am sure they opened with a prayer.
- A. Although board members have the option to do 14
- a moment of silence instead, and I am not going to say 15
- that didn't hannen 16
- Q. Okay. I could show you the minutes and it 17
- would reflect that they were opened with a moment of 18
- 19 silence
- A. Oh, okay. 20
- 21 Q. Do you want me to do so?
- 22 A. No. I take your word for it.
- Was a moment of silence sufficient to 23
- solemnize those meetings? 24

- do recall discussion between the two?

 - 3 Q. You don't -- Do you recall any discussion
 - about whether the policy should be limited to
 - permitting only non-sectarian prayer? 5
 - A. Well, I think what I just said, I think it 6
 - was felt that it couldn't, because you cannot tell
 - people how to pray or who to pray to. 8
 - Q. Okay. Is it possible that if over an
 - extended period of time, months, a year, that if the
 - prayers were consistently sectarian of one faith, that
 - those prayers could be seen as advancing one religion? 12
 - A. I don't believe so. 13
 - Q. Why not? 14
 - 15 A. Well, and again I have to speak for me
 - 16 personally, I can't speak for other board members or
 - 17 people out in the audience, but for me the short
 - prayer at the beginning of the meeting wasn't an
 - 19 important enough part of the meeting that it would
 - influence. It wasn't long enough and wasn't important 20
 - enough or ever said in a way to influence other 21
 - 22 people
 - 23 Q. But it was important that -- A prayer at the
 - beginning of the meeting was important in that the

McCabe, Elaine (Video) 10/17/2006 9:02:00 AM

		iV	icCape, Elaine (video) 10/1//2006	3.02.00 AI
	101			103
1	Q. Were you referring to this litigation with	1	statement would see this as support for Mr. Bireley in	
2	that statement?	2	this particular case?	
3	A. Yes.	3	A. Say that again.	
4	Q. And by referring to Mr. Bireley as standing	4	Q. That was a bad question.	
5	up to the ACLU, -	5	A. Or say it a different way.	
6	A. Uh-huh.	6	Q. That's what I am trying to think of, a better	
7	Q did you mean to, also mean, or did you	7	way to say it. Have you ever heard anyone refer to	
8	also refer to Mr. Bireley's support of board prayer?	8	the ACLU as anti-Christian?	
9	A. Well, no, I guess I more meant that we had	9	A. No.	
10	had a complaint and we were addressing the complaint.	10	Q. Do you believe that the community's	
11	We had been threatened with a lawsuit. We were	11	perception of the ACLU is as anti-Christian?	
12	answering that.	12	A. Yes.	
13	And then we were doing it through or I	13	Q. Do you think someone reading this statement	
14	believed I shouldn't say we, because I wasn't on	14	would see Mr. Bireley standing up to the ACLU as	
15	the board at that time, but I perceived the board as	15	Mr. Bireley standing up to the organization that is	
		16	anti-Christian?	
16	handling this potential litigation as they did any	17	A. I guess that would be true.	
17	others, and I don't see handling potential litigation	18	Q. And do you see this statement as Do you	
18	as being turbulent.			
19	Q. Why did you use the phrase "standing up to	19	think someone reading this statement would understand	
20	the ACLU"?	20	that it's in reference to the board's litigation and	
21	A. I don't know. I guess that's the way I talk	21	its stance on board prayer?	
22	or the way, the phrase I used.	22	A. Yes.	
23	Q. Do you believe that the ACLU represents the	23	Q. And so do you think someone would see this as	
24	families in this case?	24	Mr. Bireley standing up in favor of an issue that an	
	102		# 01 1 #	104
1	A. I don't know if they officially represent the	1	anti-Christian organization opposes?	
2	families, but since I know that I received a letter	2	Sure. I mean you can follow that through,	
3	from them and I know that they attended a couple of	3	yes.	
4	board meetings while I was still on the board, so I	4	Q. So do you think someone would see Mr. Bireley	
5	certainly perceive that they are interested in and	5	as supporting a pro-Christian position?	
6	involved in this.	6	A. He had gone on record as supporting it, so I	
7	Q. When did you receive a letter from the ACLU?	7	don't think that was any leap to make for anyone. The	
8	A. Sometime before I left the board.	8	votes had been taken, and he was obviously supporting	
9	Q. Was it after the August 2004 meeting?	9	board prayer.	
10	A. I don't remember.	10	Q. Do you think someone would perceive that as a	
11	Q. Do you recall receiving any letters sent on	11	pro-Christian position?	
12	Mrs. Dobrich's behalf by your attorneys concerning	12	A. I think Christians would.	
13	prayer in the district?	13	Q. I want to go back a little bit. You had	
14	A. I don't remember specifically. I am sure we	14	mentioned you had received a letter?	
15	received, before I left the board, I am sure we	15	A. I believe we did, yes.	
16	received information when we were briefed on the	16	Q. I am going to show you what has been marked	
17	progress of the potential litigation. And I am sure	17	previously as PX49. Is this the letter you were	
18	there were letters in there. I don't specifically	18	referring to?	
19	remember exact forms or what they exactly said.	19	MR. HORVATH: I can give you another	
20	Q. Do you think that Do you believe that the	20	copy, Jason?	
21	community's perception is that the ACLU is involved in	21	MR. GOSSELIN: No, I think the letter	
22	this case?	22	is actually PX10.	
23	A. Yes, I do.	23	MR. HORVATH: You think it's that one?	
24	Q. Do you believe that someone reading this	24	MR. GOSSELIN: Yes.	
	•			

EXHIBIT 14

	ch, et al. v. Indian River School District, a Mitchell Case No. 15-120 October 16,	
1	IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT	age 1
2	IN AND FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE	
3	MONA DOBRICH and MARCO : Case No. 15-120 (JJF	}
	DOBRICH, Individually and :	
4	as parents and next friend :	
	of ALEXANDER DOBRICH, :	
5	SAMANTHA DOBRICH, JANE DOE:	
_	and JOHN DOE, Individually:	
6	and as parents and next :	
7	friend of JORDAN DOE and : JAMIE DOE, :	
,	CAPILE DOE,	
8	Plaintiffs, :	
-	:	
9	v. :	
	:	
10	INDIAN RIVER SCHOOL :	
	DISTRICT, et al., :	
11	:	
	Defendants. :	
12	vide Deposition of DONNA MITCHELL taken	
13	Video Deposition of DONNA MITCHELL, taken pursuant to notice, on Monday, October 16, 2006	
14	at 9:15 a.m. at 31 Hosier Street, Selbyville,	
7.3	Delaware, reported by Lorena J. Hartnett, a Registere	∍d
15	Professional Reporter and Notary Public.	
16		
17	APPEARANCES:	
18	THOMAS ALLINGHAM, ESQUIRE	
	RICHARD HORVATH, ESQUIRE	
19	One Rodney Square	
	Wilmington, DE 19801	
20	Attorneys for the Plaintiff	
~ ~		
21	MIICOV C EEEEZED	
22	WILCOX & FETZER 1330 King Street - Wilmington, DE 19801	
23	(302) 655-0477	
23	www.wilfet.com	
24		

Dobrich, et al. Donna Mitchell Cas	v. Indian River School District, et al. e No. 15-120 October 16, 2006	
1 2 APPEARANCES (CONTINUED): 3 JASON P. GOSSELIN, ESQUIRE Drinker, Biddle & Reath, LLP 4 One Logan Square 18th and Cherry Streets 5 Philadelphia, PA 19103-6996 Attorney for the Defendants 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page 4 1 (The videographer read the 2 Introduction, and the attorneys introduced 3 themselves.) 4 DONNA MITCHELL, 5 HAVING FIRST BEEN DULY SWORN, TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS: 6 DIRECT EXAMINATION ON BEHALF OF THE PLAINTIFFS 7 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 8 Q. Good morning, Mrs. Mitchell. My name is Tom 9 Allingham. I represent the plaintiffs. Have you ever 10 been deposed before? 11 A. No. 12 Q. I am sure Mr. Gosselin or someone has 13 explained the process to you, but I will, just 14 briefly, I will ask you questions. 15 You are obligated to provide answers unless 16 your counsel instructs you not to answer a question. 17 If you don't understand the question that I ask you or 18 if you would like to have it clarified, it's really up 19 to you. You can say, "Could you say that a different 20 way, I don't understand it," whatever is the problem. 21 If you answer the question, I, at least, will 22 understand that you understood what you were 23 answering, and I think it's likely that the judge and 24 the jury will understand that, as well, so be sure	
TABLE OF CONTENTS TESTIMONY OF DONNA MITCHELL: Direct Examination by Mr. Allingham	page 5 1 that you understand the question before you answer it. 2 The second thing that's important to keep in mind is that you have to answer out loud or the court reporter can't take the question down. Our videographer might get a nod or might not, but nods tend to be ambiguous, so be sure to answer the question out loud. 8 And, lastly, all of us have the tendency to anticipate or think that they understand what's going to be said before it's said, and so we have a tendency to run on each other's sentences or questions. Make sure that I have finished before you answer, and that will give your lawyer a chance to object if he needs to object, as well. 15 A. Okay. Q. I said earlier that it may be that your counsel will give you instructions not to answer some questions. He may also object but not instruct you not to answer. That's an objection for the record, and you can go ahead and answer the question unless he instructs you not to answer. All right? A. Okay. Q. Any questions? A. No.	

(

v. Case No. 15-120

1

2

Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 16

Page 14

- 1 it prepares people to settle down for the business at
- 2 hand?
- 3 A. It solemnizes it. It makes us get more 4 serious and settles us.
 - O. Okay. And in each of those sentences, the
- 6 object of the settling or the solemnization, you use
- 7 the pronoun "us," and what I would like to know is who
- 8 is it, precisely, that the prayer is directed to?
- 9 A. The school board.
- 10 O. All right. Is it intended that it has any
- impact whatsoever on the members of the public who are
- 12 in attendance, or is it limited to the school board
- 13 members who have to make decisions at that meeting?
- 14 A. In my opinion, it's limited to the school 15 board members.
- 16 Q. And was that your view when you were running
- 17 for the school board in 2005?
- 18 A. I never thought about it at that time. It
- 19 was not an issue.
- 20 Q. And, by the way, that's a perfectly good
- 21 answer. Don't feel like you have to have an answer to
- 22 every question.
- 23 A. Right.
- Q. So what caused you to think about it and form

A. To me, it's extremely important.

- Q. I can ask -- I can keep asking the question,
- 3 but -- I could ask the question a different way, but I
- 4 am going to persist until I get an answer from you or
- 5 an answer that you can't answer.
- 6 Do you think it's necessary for the Board of
- 7 Education of the Indian River School District to open
- 8 Its meetings with a prayer in order for those members
- 9 to get serious and to bring them together as a
- 10 legislative body?
- 11 A. In my personal opinion, we would not be as
- 12 effective if we did not do so.
- 13 Q. And why is that?
- 14 A. Because I believe asking the Lord's direction
- 15 and guidance is extremely important when you come to
- 16 matters that are discussed of such importance.
- 17 Q. Let me pursue that a moment. So, in your
- 18 personal perspective -- Let me strike that.
- 19 It's your goal, I assume, always to make the
- 20 best possible decisions you can as a school board
- 21 member?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 Q. And it's your belief that the ten members of
- 24 the school board will make better decisions if they

Page 15

- 1 the opinion that you have just expressed today, that
- 2 the impact of the prayer is limited to the ten board
- 3 members?
- 4 A. I can't really say. It's just the way I feel 5 about it.
- 6 Q. You testified several times using the word
- 7 solemnizing. You know that that word is in the
- 8 policy, itself?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Would you tell me, and maybe you have already
- 11 answered this question in part, maybe entirely, but
- 12 would you tell me what you think it means when the
- 13 policy says "in order to solemnify its proceedings"?
- 14 A. To me, it means to get serious, solemn, to
- 15 bring us together as a body, as a legislative body to
- 16 conduct business.
- 17 Q. Do you think it's necessary for the, in order
- 18 for the board members to get serious and to bring the
- 19 board members together as a legislative body, for the
- 20 board to open its meetings with a prayer?
- 21 A. Do I think it's necessary?
- 22 Q. Correct.
- 23 A. I think it's preferable.
- 24 Q. Preferable but not necessary?

- Page 17
 1 seek divine guidance before opening their meeting than
- 2 if they don't; correct?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And I infer, but I may be wrong,
- 5 Mrs. Mitchell, that it's your view that God hears your
- 6 prayer however you offer it?
- 7 A. Yes.
 - Q. So that I take it it would be equally +
- 9 Well, let me take one step back. If it's important
- 10 from your point of view to offer a prayer in order to
- 11 invoke God's guidance before the meeting, and the
- 12 audience for the prayer is the ten members of the
- 13 school board, is there any reason, from your
- 14 perspective, why the board couldn't offer its prayer
- .5 to get serious and to come together as a legislative
- 16 body in the wings of the stage before you walk on
- 17 stage rather than out on the stage?
- 18 A. You are asking me do we need to have the
- 19 people that are there that are not on the school board
- 20 present --
- 21 Q. Yes.
- 22 A. -- before we have the prayer?
- 23 Q. Correct,
- 24 A. It isn't necessary to do so. It's tradition

5 (Pages 14 to 17)

v. Case No. 15-120 Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 18

1 that we have always done so.

- 2 Q. Your point is a good one. I want to set
- 3 aside the tradition reason for doing so and now
- 4 address any other possible reason for offering the
- 5 prayer in the presence of the public rather than say
- 6 backstage right before you walk on the stage. Is
- there any other reason other than tradition?
 - A. If there is, I am not aware of it. It's
 - something that has taken place for many, many years,
- 10 and I have only been on the board for one year.
- 11 Q. Yes, ma'am. So that, from your perspective,
- 12 offering a prayer increases the chances that you will ...
- 13 make the best possible decisions; correct?
- 14 A. Absolutely.
- 15 Q. Offering the prayer in public doesn't ...
- 16 increase the chances that you will make the best
- 17 possible decisions; it's the offering of the prayer
- 18 that increases the chances?
- 19 A. Would you ask that again?
- 20 Q. Yes. The distinction I am trying to draw is
- 21 between And I have actually not seen what it looks
- 22 like backstage, but I assume there must be some wings
- 23 like there are in a usual stage of an auditorium, so I
- 24 would like you to think about the possibility of the

Page 20

Page 21

- family have both expressed, first expressed concerns
- 2 and then ultimately filed a lawsuit about the
- 3 practice; correct?
- 4 A. I am speaking before, before the lawsuit was 5 filed.
- Q. Alright, and so the tradition existed up
- 7 until the time that the Dobriches and the Does
- expressed their complaints, and then the board had to
- confront the issue of school board prayer in a way
- 10 that it had not confronted it before; correct?
 - MR, GOSSELIN: Objection. You can
 - answer.

11

12

13

17

18

22

23

1

2

5

6

7

- A. Would you repeat that?
- 14 Q. Well, often traditions exist until somebody
- 15 says, "Hey, there is a problem with that tradition."
- 16 Would you agree with me on that?
 - A. Would you say it again?
 - Q. Sure. And I am going to back up a little
- 19 bit. At the February 27, 2006 board meeting, were you
- 20 present at that meeting? That's the one at which the
- 21 settlement was proposed and rejected.
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. And do you recall Mr. Helms read a statement
- 24 after the board came back out of executive session?

Page 19

- 1 ten board members getting together and offering up a
- 2 prayer for God's guidance right before you walk on the
- 3 stage for a board meeting.
- 4 A. Actually, we are not up on the stage. We are
- 5 usually out in the cafeteria or a room that is just
- 6 one big open room, and people have come in and have
- 7 sat down.

8

- There is a disclaimer that is said before the
- 9 prayer that they know it's coming. If they are going
- 10 to be offended, they can get up and leave. But no one
- f 1 has ever questioned or been offended in the past. It
- 12 has never been an issue.
- 13 Q. Never since when?
- 14 A. That I can ever remember.
- 15 Q. You mean other than Mrs. Dobrich and the Doe
- 16 family?
- 17 A. Yes, yes.
- 18 Q. So "never" is a little too broad?
- 19 A. Well, from the time that I have been aware
- 20 that prayer has been said.
- 21 Q. You mean aware as a board member?
- 22 A. As a person, as a community member.
- 23 Q. Well, then, "never" is a little too broad,
- 24 isn't it, because the Doe family and the Dobrich

A. Yes.

- Q. And do you recall that Mr. Helms said that he
- did not want to be a second-class citizen or be
- 4 relegated to the back of the bus anymore?
 - A. I don't remember his exact words. I remember
 - him reading a statement.
 - Q. You remember that concept, though, about
 - 3 being relegated to the back of the bus as a Christian?
- 9 A. I can't say that I remember his exact
- 10 statement.
- 11 Q. I didn't ask you the exact statement. I
- 2 asked you whether you remember the concept which was
- 13 at least, to me, striking of being relegated to the
- 14 back of the bus as a Christian. Do you recall that
- 15 concept?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Okay. There was an unfortunate period of
- 18 time in our country when blacks were relegated to the
- 19 back of the bus in public transportation. Do you
- 20 recall that?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. And that was a tradițion for a long time;
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. (Nodding head)

6 (Pages 18 to 21)

v. Case No. 15-120

5

Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 52

Page 50

- 1 A. Yes, I think I was.
 - Q. Were you pleasantly surprised?
- 3 A. Yes.

7

7

- 4 Q. I asked you earlier about the importance of
- 5 seeking divine guidance for the decisions that you
- 6 make as a board member. Do you remember that?
 - A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Would it, from your perspective, be equally
- 9 effective in seeking divine guidance to offer a prayer
- 10 to Allah?
- 11 A. Would you repeat that?
- 12 Q. Yes. For the ten board members who are the
- 13 point of the offering of the prayer and the recipients
- 14 of the divine guidance, would it be equally effective
- 15 to, an equally effective way to ask for a divine
- 16 guidance to offer a prayer to Allah?
- 17 A. Not for me personally.
- 18 Q. How about for the ten board members?
- 19 A. I can't speak for them.
- 20 Q. In the long tradition of offering prayers at
- 21 the Indian River School District, are you aware that
- 22 all such prayers have been Christian?
- 23 A. No, I am not aware of how every prayer has
- 24 gone.

- 1 A. Nothing surprises me. No.
- 2 Q. Well, it isn't true that nothing surprises
- 3 you, because you have already testified that --
 - A. Oh, okay.
 - Q. -- the number of people at the August 24th
- 6 board meeting was surprising.
- A. Alright. Well, it was a pleasant.
- 8 Q. Yes, ma'am. Well, let me ask you this: What
- 9 board members, which of your colleagues do you know
- 10 their religious faith?
- 11 A. I know Reggie's religious faith, Mr. Helms,
- 12 because I know the church that he goes to and I know
- 13 he is very involved.
 - Q. Uh-huh.
- 15 A. I know Nina Lou's religious faith because her
- 16 mother attended our church and she grew up in our
- 17 church.

14

21

24

3

8

12

16

- 18 I know that Charlie's wife attends church,
- 19 and I know that he believes, but I don't believe he is
- 20 a person who goes consistently himself.
 - And, as far as the others, I really don't
- 22 know them personally enough to know what they think or
- 23 where they go or if they go.
 - Q. Since you have been a board member, have any

Page 51

- Q. So you are aware of a tradition of offering
- 2 prayers, but you don't know the content of those
- 3 prayers?
- 4 A. Right.
- 5 Q. Would you agree with me that the vast
- 6 majority of the content of the prayers have been
- 7 Christian?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Okay. Do you know whether there has ever
- 10 been any Indian River School Board member who was not
- 11 of the Christian faith?
- 12 A. I don't know that.
- 13 Q. Would you agree with me that at least the
- 14 vast majority of the school board members have been of
- 15 Christian faith?
- 16 A. I don't know that either.
- 17 Q. Do you know the -- Do you know the -- Do you
- 18 know whether your colleagues on the board today are of
- 19 the Christlan faith?
- 20 A. I know some of them that are, but I don't
- 21 know all of their religious backgrounds.
- 22 Q. Would it surprise you if any of your
- 23 colleagues on the board today was a member of any
- 24 religion other than Christianity?

- Page 53 prayers been offered to open the board meetings?
- 2 A. Excuse me?
 - Q. Since you have been a board member, have
- 4 there been any prayers offered to open the board
- 5 meetings?
- 6 A. Have there been any prayers?
- 7 Q. Yes.
 - A. At every board meeting.
- 9 Q. And --
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Have those prayers been Christian prayers?
 - A. Some.
- 13 Q. Have any of those prayers been -- Has the
- 14 content of any of those prayers been identifiable as
- 15 anything other than Christian prayers?
 - A. There has been silent prayer, so.
- 17 Q. From your perspective, was the moment of
- 18 silence an effective way to seek divine guidance
- 19 for the decisions that the board members were going to 20 make?
- 21 A. It would not be as effective for me, but I
- 22 respect everyone's right to offer it the way they
- 23 choose.
 - Q. When the moment of silence was offered, was

14 (Pages 50 to 53)

24

Case No. 15-120

Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 54

- 1 that Mrs. Bunting, Nina Lou Bunting, who offered the
- 2 moment of silence?
- 3 A. I know she did at least once, and I know
- 4 there have been others in the past.
- Q. When the moment or moments of silence wereoffered, did you, yourself, offer a silent prayer for
- 7 divine guidance?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And that would be your custom or your
- 10 practice; correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. So that for yourself, although the meeting
- 13 opened with a moment of prayer, you were not
- 14 prohibited in any way from seeking divine guidance
- 15 from God?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 O. And when you say you seek divine guidance,
- 18 from whom do you seek divine guidance? This is you,
- 19 Mrs. Mitchell.
- 20 A. I seek divine guidance through God, to God
- 21 through Jesus.
- 22 Q. And so, just to close the loop, if someone
- 23 offers a nondenominational prayer or a moment of
- 24 silence, you, for yourself, also ask for divine

Page 56

- 1 Q. And is that a vast majority of the voters, in
- 2 your view?
- 3 A. Yes.

4

14

19

- Q. What do you believe is the majority religion
- 5 among teachers in the district?
- 6 A. I have no idea.
 - What do you believe is the majority religion
- 8 among students in the district?
- 9 A. I would assume Christian, because most of the
- 10 public is.
- 11 Q. And would you assume that the religious
- 12 practices or faith of the students roughly
- 13 approximates that of the voters as a whole?
 - A. I would assume.
- 15 Q. Do you believe that the Christians among the
- 16 voters in the district believe that Christianity is
- 17 the only true religion?
- 18 MR. GOSSELIN: Objection. You can
 - answer.
- 20 A. For them, I believe that it is, but I find
- 21 them to be people who are open and accepting of others
- 22 who choose to believe differently, the ones that I
- 23 know.
- 24 Q. Yes, ma'am, and you strike me as a tolerant

Page 55

- guidance from God through Jesus?
- 2 A. Yes.

1

- 3 Q. When was your first meeting of the board,
- 4 July 2005?
- 5 A. It could have been. I don't remember the
- 6 exact date.
- 7 Q. But it is your recollection that there has
- 8 been at least one moment of silence since you joined
- 9 the board?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Do you know who offered it? I asked you this
- 12 earlier.
- 13 A. It was Nina.
- 14 Q. And do you know whether there were any
- 15 others?
- 16 A. I don't remember.
- 17 Q. Alright, I have a sequence of questions about
- 18 your religious belief and the religious belief -- your
- 19 view as to the religious belief of residents of the
- 20 district. Okay, you have the concept in mind?
- 21 A. Yes
- 22 Q. What do you believe is the majority religion
- 23 among voters in the district?
- 24 A. Christian.

Page 57

- 1 person and that people select their friends. Would
- 2 you agree with me that there are voters in the
- 3 district who are not so tolerant?
- 4 A, Yes.
 - Q. And would I be right in thinking that that's
- 6 a view that the board would prefer to discourage, that
- 7 is that intolerance?
- 8 A. Of course, yes.
- 9 Q. Do you believe that Christianity is the only
- 10 true religion?
- 11 A. I believe that.
- 12 Q. At the same time, is it correct that you try
- 13 to be tolerant of other religions?
- 14 A. Yes, I do.

15

- Q. Why is that, if you believe Christianity is
- 16 the only true religion?
- 17 A. Because I believe everyone is given free will
- 18 to believe as they choose, and I respect everybody's
- 19 right to make that decision.
- 20 O. Do you believe that the government should
- 21 establish a religion?
- 22 A. I believe we are a Christian nation, we were
- 23 found as a Christian nation.
- 24 Q. Do you believe that the government should

15 (Pages 54 to 57)

Case No. 15-120

Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 82

- Q. Have those telephone calls been largely in 1
- 2 support of the board's position?
- 3 A. All of them.
- 4 Q. One-hundred percent?
- A. One-hundred percent. 5
- 6 O. Unanimous support?
- A. Unanimous.
- 8 Q. Do you think that you would be likely to get
- a call from someone who opposed the board's position? 9
- 10 A. I can't answer that. I don't know. It could
- 11 happen.
- 12 Q. Are you widely known as a supporter of the
- board's position? 13
- 14 A. Yes.
- Q. On the issue of a member of the public 15
- walking out of a board meeting when a disclaimer is 16
- read, do you think that would take a certain amount of 17
- 18 courage?
- A. I can't speak for others. If I were offended 19
- by something, I would walk out, and have done.
- 21 Q. And have done?
- A. Yes. 22
- 23 O. Over what issue?
- 24 A. I walked out of a movie once that was

Page 84

- 1 your colleagues, that he or she was violating board
- 2 policy?

9

- 3 A. That he or she personally was?
- 4 Q. Yes, ma'am.
- A. I don't remember any.
- 6 Q. If it came to your attention that a board
- 7 member was violating a policy, what would you do?
- 8 A. That's difficult to answer because I am not,
- you don't know unless you are presented with the 10 situation.
- 11 I know that I would approach that person and
- 12 I would -- I would assume I -- I think maybe I --
- 13 Well, again, you don't know unless it happens, but if
- it were something that I felt were serious, I would go
- to the board president and report it after speaking
- 16 with the person directly and giving them the
- 17 opportunity to, to say what they did.
- 18 Q. Are you a member of any committees of the
- 19 school board?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 O. Which committees?
- 22 A. The Policy Committee, and I attend all the
- 23 committee meetings, the Building and Grounds. I don't
 - have to, but I choose to do that so that I will become

Page 83

5

14

18

- offensive. 1
- Q. The school board policies that you read when 2
- you became a board member, those are adopted by the 3
- school board; is that correct? 4
- 5 A. Yes.
- O. And you view the adoption of those policies 6
- as a legislative function; right?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And does the school board enforce the
- 10 policies that it adopts?
- A. Do they enforce the policies? 11
- 12 Q. Yes, ma'am.
- 13 A. They are supposed to enforce the policies
- 14 that they adopt, yes.
- 15 Q. Not only supposed to, but the board does
- enforce the policies? 16
- A. Yes. 17
- Q. Yes. Are you aware, and I know you have only 18
- been on the board for a year or so, but are you aware 19
- of any instance where a school board member has been 20
- 21 accused of violating one of those district policies?
- 22 A. I can't think of any big scandal.
- 23 Q. Whether it was a scandal or not, can you
- 24 think of anybody suggesting to a board member, one of

Page 85

- more familiar, because there are so many things to
- 2 learn, such a short amount of time to do it, I choose
- 3 to attend every, every committee I can.
- 4 Q. But you are a member of the Policy Committee?
 - A. Yes, I currently chair the Policy Committee.
- б Q. Any other committees?
- 7 A. I don't chair any other committees.
- 8 Q. Are you a member of any other committees?
- 9 A. Building and Grounds.
- 10 O. Under your chairmanship, does the Policy
- 11 Committee have a practice, a regular practice pursuant
- 12 to which it considers and proposes policy for an
- 13 adoption to the full board?
 - A. Would you repeat that?
- 15 Q. Does the Policy Committee have a regular
- procedure or practice for developing policies to be
- 17 submitted for adoption by the full board?
 - A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And describe that process or practice for me.
- 20 A. We have a varied group that meets to discuss
- the various issues that come to the surface that need
- to be dealt with, and then we have a first reading
 - before the school board, and most of the time there is

a second reading so that it gives the school board an

Case No. 15-120

1

7

9

14

24

3

9

Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 102

attention to each person, you know, how often it hasgone around.

2 gone dround.

I mean we only do it, we only meet so many months out of the year, and it only happens one time.

- 5 I haven't noticed that anyone in particular hasn't
- 6 done anything.
 - Q. Has Mr. Bireley ever offered a prayer?
- 8 A. You know, I can't honestly remember if he
- 9 has. I think he has, but I can't say for sure.
- 10 Q. Why do you think it might be embarrassing for
- 11 a board member to be offered the opportunity to lead
- 12 the board in a prayer at a meeting and decline that
- 13 invitation?

7

- 14 A. I can't speak for anybody, but I think some
- 15 people just are uncomfortable praying in the open,
- 16 period, whether it's in church or wherever. They are
- 17 just not comfortable. I don't know why.
- 18 Q. But why would it be embarrassing to not be
- 19 comfortable?
- 20 A. Because some people are embarrassed reading.
- 21 Some people just are uncomfortable speaking in front
- 22 of people.

1

2

- 23 Q. But why couldn't those people just say, "No,
- 24 thanks, Mr. Bireley, I am a little shy."?

Page 104

- Q. What do you do to seek divine guidance before
- 2 those board meetings?
- 3 A. I suppose we all in our own way take care of 4 the situation.
- 5 Q. In your case, you do exactly the same thing
- 6 you do at regular board meetings; isn't that right?
 - A. I pray before. I, you know, I don't do
- 8 anything specifically. I always seek guidance in
 - whatever decision I am making.
- 10 Q. When you say you don't do anything
- 11 specifically, that's not altogether true. You do
- 12 offer up a silent prayer for divine guidance before
- 13 the special board meetings, don't you?
 - A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Just the way you do at the regular board
- 16 meetings?
- 17 A. Not the same way, not in a formal way, but I
- 18 speak to the Lord in my head often.
- Q. Yes, and my question about the special
- 20 meetings versus the regular meetings, let me set aside
- 21 the one meeting in which you have offered a prayer
- 22 since you have joined the board.
- 23 A. Okay.
 - Q. At all of the other regular meetings, you say

Page 103

A. Well, I can't answer for them. I don't know why.

- 3 Q. Since you have joined the board in I think we
- 4 said July 2005, Mr. Helms -- There have been 15 board
- meetings, regular board meetings. Mr. Helms has giventhe prayer at six of those board meetings. Does that
- 7 seem like a disproportionate number, being that there
- 8 are ten board members?

9 A. I never really kept count. I know he is very 10 comfortable doing so and maybe others are not.

- 11 Q. Have there been any special board meetings
- 12 since you have become a board member?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Have you attended those board meetings?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Have those board meetings opened with a
- 17 prayer?
- 18 A. No.
- 19 Q. Why is that?
- 20 A. I don't know.
- 21 Q. Have you ever asked whether it would be
- 22 appropriate to extend the board policy to special
- 23 board meetings?
- 24 A. No, the subject never came up.

Page 105

- 1 a prayer in your head seeking divine guidance, just as
- ! you do at the special board meetings; is that right?
 - A. I am listening to the prayer that's being
- said and I am also on my own, yes.
- Q. Fair enough. Paragraph three provides, "Suchopportunity." That's the opportunity to offer a
- 7 prayer, a moment of silence? Yes? That's what it
- 8 refers to?

A. Okay, yes.

- 10 Q. "Such opportunity shall not be used or
- 1 exploited to proselytize, advance or convert anyone or
- 12 to derogate or otherwise disparage any particular
- 13 faith or belief."
- 14 Is it your understanding that that limits,
- 15 Imposes some limits on what people can say when they
- 16 offer a prayer or a moment of silence?
- 17 A. I wouldn't think it would affect a moment of 18 silence.
- 19 Q. That's a good point.
- 20 A. But it would have an affect on perhaps what
- 21 would be said verbally.
- Q. I have some I have some examples, and I
- 23 want to, as a board member, I want to try to ask you
- 24 whether you think these examples would violate

27 (Pages 102 to 105)

v. Case No. 15-120 Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 106

- 1 paragraph three or would be permitted under paragraph
- 2 three.
- And the first example I want to give you is

 4 suppose that a prayer was offered in which the person
- 5 offering the prayer said, "Lord, we pray that you
- 6 convert the heathen in our audience that they will
- 7 come to know the goodness and wisdom of your heart."
- 8 Would you view that as a prayer that was 9 permissible under paragraph three or violated 10 paragraph three?
- A. I would think that would be inappropriate for a school board to say that, because we are praying for wisdom for our group, not for the audience. We are not trying to convert anyone.
- Q. That's helpful, and that's -- but it's -- I
 am looking for an answer to my specific question. You
 have before you a policy of the board. The board are
 the people charged with enforcing the board's
- 19 policies; correct?
- 20 A. Right.
- 21 Q. So you, as a board member, are charged with
- 22 ensuring that nobody offers a prayer that is used or
- 23 exploited to proselytize, advance or convert anyone
- 24 and so forth; correct?

Page 108

- A. I can't speak for anyone else. It wouldn't
- be right for me, because our purpose is not to convert
- 3 anyone. It's to seek wisdom in making business
- 4 decisions.

16

19

20

21

22

23

24

3

4

11

12

13

- 5 Q. Understood, and I think you and I are in the 6 same wavelength in that. I am now trying to get at
- The same thing different of anythody. The same that the
- 7 something different. If anybody -- I know that you
- 8 would not offer that prayer for the reasons you have
- 9 just said, but if one of your colleagues offered that
- 10 prayer and, just to make life a little easier for you,
- 11 passed out the text ahead of time, would you form the
- 12 conclusion that that was a prayer that would violate
- 13 paragraph three of the policy?
- 14 A. I would go to that person and say I don't 15 think this is appropriate.
 - Q. Because it violates paragraph three?
- 17 A. More than paragraph three, it just isn't 18 appropriate.

MR. ALLINGHAM: Okay. I am going to show you what we have previously marked as Plaintiff's Exhibit 35. You don't have the stack in front of you. Do you want copies?

MR. GOSSELIN: I never did have this

MR. GOSSELIN: I never did have this one, because it was that little sheet that

Page 107

A. Rìght.

- Q. So that prayer that I have just offered you,
 whether it's appropriate or inappropriate, is it your
 view that it violates paragraph three of the board
- 5 policy?

1

6

A. Would you say it again?

- Q. Sure. And I am not going to promise I am going to get exactly the same words. I should have it written down somewhere. "Oh, Lord, we pray that you will convert the heathen in our audience so that they come to know the goodness and wisdom of your heart."
 Would that violate or be permitted under paragraph --
- 13 A. I would not say that. I would say it's 14 really pushing the limit. It's -- I would not say 15 that.
- Q. When you say "pushing the limit," you mean pushing the limit of things that are permitted under paragraph three; correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay, and what is it in that prayer that youthink would violate some provision of paragraph three?
- 22 A. We are not out to convert anyone.
- Q. Are you sure that that prayer would violateparagraph three, at least as you understand?

Page 109

1 we kind of --

2 MR. ALLINGHAM: Here, I have got an

extra.

MR. GOSSELIN: This is 35?

5 MR. ALLINGHAM: Yes, this one has a

6 sticker on it.

7 BY MR. ALLINGHAM:

- Q. So I am going to read this, and if you will
 read along with me, Mrs. Mitchell, you will be able to
 follow.
 - A. Okay.
 - Q. It's a little longer than my first prayer.
 - A. Alright.
- Q. "Do not put your trust in princes, in mortal
 men who cannot even save themselves. When their
 spirit departs, they return to the ground. On that
 very day their plans come to nothing. Blessed is he
 whose help is the God of Jacob, whose hope is in the
 Lord his God, the maker of heaven and earth, the sea,
 and everything in them, the Lord who remains faithful
 forever. He upholds the cause of the oppressed and
- 22 gives food to the hungry. The Lord sets prisoners
- 23 free. The Lord gives sight to the blind. The Lord
- 24 lifts up those who are bowed down. The Lord loves the

28 (Pages 106 to 109)

Case No. 15-120

2

3

10

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

24

1

Indian River School District, et al. October 16, 2006

Page 134

- O. But you would offer this prayer in church? 1
- 2
- Q. Okay, I am going to read you a second prayer. 3
- 4 If you have trouble with it or if you can't hold it in
- your mind, I will read it to you again. 5
- 6 A. Okay.
- Q. I don't have a printed version of this one. 7
- 8 A. Alright.
- 9 O. "Allah, we offer you our school bus drivers.
- We offer you our superintendent, our administrators 10
- and our secretaries. We offer you our teachers and 11
- our parents. Finally, we offer you our students. 12
- 13 Peace be unto your prophet, Muhammed."
- 14 A. That wouldn't offend me.
- 15 Q. And that's fine that it would not offend you.
- Look at paragraph three of the policy and tell me 16
- whether you think it would violate paragraph three of 17
- the policy. 18
- 19 A. No, I would say if a school board member 20 offered that and that was their belief, they were
- asking for wisdom and guidance. 21
- 22 Q. That would be fine?
- A. That would be fine with me. 23
- 24 Q. And, as a Christian board member, it would

Page 136

Page 137

- and I wouldn't be offended. 1
 - O. You will take it?
 - A. I will take it. I have a friend who is
- 4 Catholic. She prays to Mary for me and I pray to
- 5 Jesus for her, and we laugh and hug each other and
- respect each other's right to believe and pray as we 6
- 7 choose.
- 8 Q. Do you know any Muslim families in the
- 9 district?
 - A. No. I don't.
- 11 Q. Other than the Gordons, do you know any 12 Jewish families in the district?
 - A. Not practicing that I would be aware.

MR. ALLINGHAM: Alright, let's change the tape.

VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record at approximately 12:12 p.m.

(A luncheon recess was taken.)

VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record at approximately 1:02 p.m.

MR. ALLINGHAM: I would like to show you what we have previously marked as PX45.

23 Do you need a copy?

MR. GOSSELIN: Yes, if you wouldn't

Page 135

- 1 not -- Or let's imagine that you are a member of the
- audience who is a parent. As a parent, it would not 2
- 3 trouble you that you were being offered to Allah
- through his prophet, Muhammed? 4
 - A. I would understand where it was coming from
- and why. I wouldn't be offended. 6
- 7 Q. Therefore, you found it troubling?
- A. Yes. 8

16

- Q. Okay. And how would you know where it was 9
- coming from and why? 10
- 11 A. Because it's positive. It was a positive
- 12 statement. It wasn't a converting statement. It was
- a positive statement. From that person of that belief
- system who was lifting us for wisdom, guidance,
- blessings, it wouldn't offend me. I would understand 15 that was their belief.
- 17 Q. I have one variation on that prayer to offer
- you. Suppose that a board member offered a prayer
- that said, "Allah, we lift up -- I offer to you my
- colleagues on this board that they may be converted to
- 21 your wisdom and thereby make the best decisions that
- 22 they could make."
- A. The word converted would bother me. That's 23
- 24 inappropriate, but they could offer me up for wisdom

mind.

2 BY MR. ALLINGHAM:

- 3 Q. I will read it into the record. You can
- 4 follow along. "Heavenly Father, thank you for this
- 5 great occasion for the work, the effort, the joys and
- 6 everything that led up to this point in time.
- 7 Thank you for your guidance in this event. We pray
- 8 for your direction in the lives of each of these
- 9 school board members. We pray that you direct them
- into the truth and eventually the truth that comes by
- 11 knowing Jesus. We also pray that you be with them at
- 12 this time, and we ask these things in Jesus's name.
 - Amen."

13

14

15

18

19

23

24

If one of your colleagues gave that prayer, would you consider it to be in violation of or

- 16 permitted in paragraph three of the policy? 17 A. No, I wouldn't consider it in violation of.
 - Q. It would be permitted by the policy?
 - A. Yes, I think so. I can see that perhaps, if
 - it's coming from someone who believes strongly in
- 21 Jesus, that it was not meant to proselytize. It was
- 22 to seek guidance.
 - Q. For the prayer, actually the prayers -- One was the my kind of extreme example of the conversion

35 (Pages 134 to 137)

EXHIBIT 15

```
IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
                                                                                                  MR, SHAU: I'm Jarrod Shau and I
              FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE
                                                                                    2
                                                                                         represent the defendants in this action.
 3
      MONA DOBRICH and MARCO
                                                                                    3
                                                                                                      HARVEY L. WALLS.
      DOBRICH, Individually and
 5
      as parents and next friend
                                                                                    4
                                                                                              the deponent herein, having first been
      of ALEXANDER DOBRICH,
                                                                                              duly sworn on oath, was examined and
                                                                                    5
      SAMANTHA DOBRICH, JANE DOE
      and JOHN DOE, Individually
                                                                                    6
                                                                                              testified as follows:
      and as parents and next
                                                                                         BY MR. ALLINGHAM:
                                                                                    7
      friend of JORDAN DOE and
 8
      JAMIE DOE,
                                                                                    8
                                                                                           Q. Have you ever been deposed before, Mr. Walls?
 9
             Plaintiffs.
                                                                                    9
                                                                                           A. Yes.
                           ) Civil Action
                                                                                    10
10
      v
                           ) No. 05-120 (JJF)
                                                                                    11
                                                                                           A. I'm not sure of the date. Somewhere around
11
      INDIAN RIVER SCHOOL
      DISTRICT, et al.,
                                                                                    12
                                                                                         the late 90's for a district staff employee that had
12
                                                                                    13
                                                                                         sued the district.
             Defendants.
13
                                                                                    14
                                                                                           Q. I am going to ask you some questions. Please
              Videotaped Deposition of HARVEY L. WALLS,
14
                                                                                         tell me if you don't understand the question or if you
      taken pursuant to notice at 31 Hosier Street.
                                                                                    15
15
      Selbyville, Delaware, beginning at 1:30 p.m., on
                                                                                    16
                                                                                         think it's ambiguous.
      Wednesday, October 25, 2006, before Terry Barbano
16
      Burke, RMR-CRR and Notary Public.
                                                                                    17
                                                                                                  If you answer the question, I will
      APPEARANCES:
17
           THOMAS ALLINGHAM, ESQUIRE
                                                                                    18
                                                                                         assume, and I think the judge and the jury will assume,
18
           BRIAN LENHARD, ESQUIRE
                                                                                    19
                                                                                         that you understood it. So let me know and I'll try to
19
            One Rodney Square
            Wilmington, Delaware 19801
                                                                                   20
                                                                                         fix the question if you have a problem.
20
            For the Plaintiff
                                                                                   21
                                                                                                  You have to answer out loud yes or no,
21
                  WILCOX & FETZER
                                                                                   22
                                                                                         not uh-buh or uh-uh
         1330 King Street - Wilmington, Delaware 19801
22
                  (302) 655-0477
                                                                                   23
                                                                                                  And lastly, I freely confess that I tend
23
                  www.wilfet.com
                                                                                         to interrupt people. I'il try not to do that. You
                                                                                   24
24
                                                                            2
                                                                                         should try not to interrupt me or assume that you know
      APPEARANCES (cont'd):
           JARROD SHAU, ESQUIRE
 2
                                                                                         that what the answer to my question is, because the
          Drinker, Biddle & Reath, LLP
                                                                                    3
                                                                                         court reporter can't take down both of us at once;
            One Logan Square
 3
                                                                                    4
                                                                                         okay?
            18th and Cherry Streets
                                                                                    5
                                                                                                  Do you know who the Doe family are?
            Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19103-6996
 4
            For the Defendants
                                                                                    6
                                                                                           A. No.
 5
                                                                                               Has anyone ever told you that they know who
      ALSO PRESENT:
                                                                                         the Doe family are?
6
                                                                                           A. Not to my knowledge.
          TIMOTHY KEARNS
                                                                                    10
                                                                                           Q. Have you spoken with anyone who has already
7
          MARK BUCKMASTER, Video Specialist
 8
                                                                                         given their deposition in this matter?
                                                                                    11
              VIDEO SPECIALIST: This is the videotape
9
                                                                                           A. I have spoken to Dr. Hattier and Mrs. Bunting.
                                                                                    12
     deposition of Harvey L. Walls, taken by the plaintiff
10
                                                                                           Q. When did you speak to Dr. Hattier?
                                                                                   13
      in the matter of Dobrich, et al., versus Indian River
11

 Oh, probably a week or two ago.

                                                                                   14
      School District et al., Civil Action No. 05-120, held
12
                                                                                           Q. And what was the substance of your
                                                                                   15
      at 31 Hosier Street in Selbyville, Delaware, on
13
      October 25th, 2006, at approximately 1:32 p.m.
14
                                                                                   16
                                                                                         conversation, what did he say?
              The court reporter is Terry Burke from
15
                                                                                   17
                                                                                           A. Just basically that it went quite a long time.
     the firm of Wilcox & Fetzer. My name is Mark
16
                                                                                   18
                                                                                           Q. Anything else?
     Buckmaster, a video specialist with Discovery Video
17
     Services, Incorporated, in association with Wilcox &
                                                                                   19
                                                                                           A. We talked about, a little bit about the type
18
     Fetzer.
                                                                                         of stuff you might be covering or asking or something,
19
                                                                                   20
20
              Counsel will now introduce themselves and
                                                                                   21
                                                                                         but exactly what I couldn't tell you.
     the reporter will swear in the witness.
21
                                                                                   22
                                                                                          Q. Do you recall that Dr. Hattier told you any
22
              MR. ALLINGHAM: I'm Tom Allingham. I
                                                                                   23
                                                                                         questions that he was asked?
     represent the plaintiffs, and along with me are Tim
23
                                                                                          A. No. He told me that you and him got into some
     Kearns and Brian Lenhard
24
```

			**************************************	0 1 10
	17			19
1	religion policy. We at that time had not in force.	1	A. I had discussions with Mr. Neuberger.	
2	Q. Let me just see if I can establish a couple	2	Q. How did you come to be in contact with	
3	points out of that answer. First, in the summer of	3	Mr. Neuberger on that topic?	
4	2004, the board had no policies on graduation prayer,	4	We had, after the original complaint and a	
5	religion, or board prayer?	5	threat of lawsuit, we had contact with Mr. Neuberger.	
6	A. Not to my knowledge.	6	Q. Okay. Let me get some timing down. The	
7	Q. Mrs. Dobrich made a complaint about prayer at	7	original complaint was on June 3rd, that was the day of	
8	graduation; correct?	8	the graduation?	
9	A. Yes,	9	A. Shortly thereafter	
10	Q. And that was a complaint that was communicated	10	Q. I'll represent to you it was June 3rd.	
11	orally to Miss Hobbs and subsequently to you; is that	11	A. — I would think.	
12	correct?	12	Q. When was the first threat of litigation	
13	A. That's correct.	13	communicated to you?	
14	Q. Do you recall that Mrs. Dobrich later	14	A. 1 I'm not sure.	
15	complained about, generally about religion in the	15	Q. When did you first contact Mr. Neuberger?	
16	schools?	16	A. I don't know. I don't know when he was	
17	A. 1 think she may have said something along that	17	contacted.	
18	line at public comments at a board meeting.	18	Q. Is it correct that your first contact with	
19	Q. Do you recall that Mrs. Dobrich made a	19	Mr. Neuberger came after a threat of litigation was	
20	complaint about prayer at school board meetings?	20	made?	
21	A. I don't recall that she did. I do recall that	21	A. I would say so.	
22	the ACLU representative did.	22	Q. And was that a threat of litigation that was	
23	Q. All right. And was it after the comment by	23	explicit or did you just assume that litigation would	
24	the ACLU representative that the policy committee first	24	ensue?	
	18	+		20
1	began consideration of school board prayer?	1	A. I would say it was an assumption.	
2	A. It was along that time.	2	Q. Did you contact Mr. Neuberger or did	
3	Q. Along that time is maybe different from after?	3	Mr. Neuberger contact you?	
4	My recollection is that three board policies	4	A. That I don't remember just who contacted	
5	concerning religion, board prayer, and there were two	5	Mr. Neuberger first. It could very well have been	
6	others concerning religion, were introduced to the	6	another board member	
7	board on the first reading about September of that	7	Q. Mr. Helms?	
8	year.	8	A. I don't know if it was Mr. Helms or	
9	Q. Correct.	9	Dr. Hattier.	
10	A. And I think the second reading was in October.	10	Q. When you were president of the board, were	
11	Q. Correct.	11	individual board members authorized to contact lawyers	
12	A. The initial complaint I believe came after the	12	to represent the board?	
13	graduation in June.	13	A. On an instance like this, I may very well have	
14	Q. Correct.	14	authorized them to do so, to contact someone. But they	
15	A. So the policy committee in July and August	15	certainly weren't authorized to sign a retainer with	
16	would have looked at all of those and brought to the	16	anybody.	
17	board in September.	17	Q. And is it also true that without authorization	ļ
18	Q. All right.	18	from the board president or a full vote of the board,	
19	Was it you who was in charge of the	19	individual board members were not authorized to contact	
20	Policy Committee's development of the new policies?	20	lawyers individually?	
	A. Yes.	21		
21	Q. I take it, then, that you contacted	22	A. That would depend on the case. I mean	
	•	i	certainly when the district gets sued, especially	
23	Mr. Neuberger to ask for a draft of a policy on school	23	lawyers have a tendency to name board members	
24	board prayer?	24	individually in their lawsuits, as was the case with	
I		l		1

			vvalis, Harvey 10/25/2000 4.42.00 Fivi
	21		23
1	this one.	1	Do you recall that testimony?
2	Q. When was this lawsuit filed, sir?	2	A. Yes.
3	A. I have no idea. I'd say	3	Q. Is it your belief that Mr. Neuberger spoke to
4	Q. February 28th, 2005.	4	another board member before he spoke to you?
5	A. Okay.	5	A. Could have.
6	Q. The board policies were adopted in October of	6	Q. You don't know one way or another?
7	2004; is that right?	7	A. No.
8	A. That's correct.	8	Q. Do you have any memory of how of the first
9	Q. Did you receive any threat of litigation at	9	contact between Mr. Neuberger and a board member?
10	any time, an explicit threat, up until the adoption of	10	A. The first contact, no.
11	the policies in 2004?	11	Q. I am going to show you what we have previously
12	I'm not sure of an explicit threat.	12	marked as PX-36.
13	Q. Do you recall requests by representatives of	13	A. (Pause.)
14	Mrs. Dobrich for clarification of the policies after	14	Q. Have you ever seen that document before?
15	they were passed?	15	I don't believe I have because I don't know
16	A. Yes.	16	what TRI is.
17	Q. Do you recall that those requests explicitly	17	Q. The testimony has been that that's The
18	said that Mrs. Dobrich's representatives hoped to act	18	Rutherford Institute.
19	in a constructive way with the board?	19	A. Okay.
20	A. I remember it.	20	Q. Do you know what The Rutherford Institute is?
21	Q. Do you know whether any response was made to	21	A. Yes.
22	Mrs. Dobrich's representatives?	22	Q. That's an institution with which Mr. Neuberger
23	A. I think the response from the board was that,	23	is affiliated; is that right?
24	no, we would not meet with them.	24	A. Yes.
	22		24
1	Q. How about answering the questions that were	1	Q. So whether you know what TRI is or not, have
2	posed?	2	you ever seen PX-34 before?
3	No, we were not going to answer the questions.	3	A. I could have. It looks to be some type of
4	Q. And why was it that you decided not to answer	4	press release.
5	the questions or otherwise to respond to Mrs. Dobrich's	5	Q. There is a fax line at the top showing that it
6	representatives?	6	was sent by the Neuberger firm to someone on
7	A. Under the advice of an attorney.	7	August 19th, 2004. I will represent to you that this
8	Q. Which attorney was that?	8	document was produced from the district's files. So
9	A. Mr. Neuberger.	9	some way this document found its way into the
10	Q. Was Mr. Neuberger representing the board?	10	district's files.
11	A. At that time, no.	11	If you look at the fax line at the top,
12	Q. So the board chose not to respond to	12	you'll also see that this is the fourth page of a
13	Mrs. Dobrich on the basis of advice from a lawyer who	13	four-page transmission.
14	was not representing the board; is that correct?	14	Do you know what the other three pages
15	A. He was advising the board.	15	were?
16	Q. What's the difference?	16	A, I have not a clue.
17	We certainly weren't paying him and we had not	17	Q. About halfway down the page of PX-36, you will
18	signed a retainer with him.	18	see that there's a statement that begins, "So one
19	Q. How did you decide which lawyer that you had	19	member of the Indian River School Board," do you see
20	not retained strike that.	20	that?
21	l asked you earlier whether	21	A. Yes.
22	Mr. Neuberger contacted you or you contacted	22	Q. "So one member of the Indian River School
23	Mr. Neuberger and you said the first contact with	23	Board has asked The Rutherford Institute in Virginia
24	Mr. Neuberger may have been with another board member.	24	for help in standing up to the ACLU. That was vice
_,			

		Walls, Harvey 10/25/2006 4:42:00 F	
	37	3	39
1	A. No.	1 draft reads, "Such prayer is voluntary and it is among	
2	Q. Okay.	2 only the adult members of the board."	
3	So to come back to my earlier question,	3 That's not a substantive change, you	
4	the change from "in order to solemnify its proceedings"	4 just thought your draft was clearer; correct?	
5	to "in order to solemnify school board proceedings,"	5 A. Correct.	
6	can we agree that's a non-substantive change?	6 Q. And can we agree that the second sentence of	
7	A. I think it's a substantive change.	7 the fourth paragraph is unchanged from Mr. Neuberger's	
8	Q. Did you think that "its" sorry. You	8 draft?	
9	understood "its" in your draft to be different	9 A. Yes.	
10	from "school board"?	10 Q. And the fifth paragraph is unchanged from the	
11	A. I understand where it says "it is the	11 Neuberger draft; is that right?	
12	policy"	12 A. Correct.	
13	Q. No, sir. I'm just looking at the first	13 Q. Okay.	
14	clause. Just the "in order to solemnify its	14 Now, I take from the fact that you made	
15	proceedings," "in order to solemnify school board	15 changes in the draft, including ones what you viewed as	
16	proceedings," that's not a substantive difference,	16 a substantive change in the draft, that you read and	
17	correct, that first clause?	17 carefully considered Mr. Neuberger's draft?	
18	A. That's correct.	18 A. Yes.	
19	Q. Okay. We have spoken about the change from	19 Q. Paragraph 1 of the draft appears to specify	
20	"it is the policy of the board" to "the board of	20 what the purpose of the prayer or a moment of silence	
21	education may choose," and you've described that in the	21 is in that it says, "In order to solemnify its	
22	one you viewed that as requiring a board to open its	22 proceedings, the board of education may choose to open	
23	meetings with a prayer, whereas in the draft that you	23 its meetings with a prayer or moment of silence."	
24	created it was the board of education may, but doesn't	24 Would you agree with me that the policy	
	38	4	10
1	have to; correct?	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of	ю
1 2			ю
1	have to; correct?	1 sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of	Ю
2	have to; correct? A. Right.	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to	Ю
3	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings?	iO
2 3 4	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes.	ю
2 3 4 5	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did	10
2 3 4 5 6	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its	10
2 3 4 5 6 7	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant?	ю
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a	ю
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the	io
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence."	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a gregular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions.	iO
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference?	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. I understand that to be two separate goals,	10
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes.	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to	10
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that	10
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right?	60
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more clearly by saying "request a moment of silence"?	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a gregular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right? A. Uh-huh.	60
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more clearly by saying "request a moment of silence"? A. That's correct.	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the second one was to seek divine guidance	iO .
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more clearly by saying "request a moment of silence"? A. That's correct. Q. In the third paragraph, would you agree with	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the second one was to seek divine guidance for the decisions that would be made; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether the board prayer policy	iO .
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	have to; correct? A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more clearly by saying "request a moment of silence"? A. That's correct. Q. In the third paragraph, would you agree with me there are no changes from the Neuberger draft to	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the second one was to seek divine guidance for the decisions that would be made; is that correct? A. Yes.	(O
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more clearly by saying "request a moment of silence"? A. That's correct. Q. In the third paragraph, would you agree with me there are no changes from the Neuberger draft to your draft?	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the second one was to seek divine guidance for the decisions that would be made; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether the board prayer policy	90
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more clearly by saying "request a moment of silence"? A. That's correct. Q. In the third paragraph, would you agree with me there are no changes from the Neuberger draft to your draft? A. Yes.	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the second one was to seek divine guidance for the decisions that would be made; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether the board prayer policy was ever discussed at a policy committee meeting? A. I don't believe it was. Other than to ask for its proper format from the other policy members. Me as	(0
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Right. Q. The second paragraph, there is a, I think, a minor change, but let's just confirm that it is a minor change. The Neuberger draft says, "On a rotating basis, one individual adult board member per meeting will be given the opportunity to offer a prayer or moment of silence," and in your draft, there is a change to, "to offer a prayer or request a moment of silence." Do you see the difference? A. Yes. Q. And am I right that that's not a substantive change, you just thought that you were drafting it more clearly by saying "request a moment of silence"? A. That's correct. Q. In the third paragraph, would you agree with me there are no changes from the Neuberger draft to your draft? A. Yes. Q. The fourth paragraph there is a very modest, I	sets forth the purpose of the prayer or moment of silence offered by the board member, which is to solemnify its proceedings? A. Yes. Q. When you voted to adopt this policy, what did you understand the phrase "to solemnify its proceedings" meant? A. Just to impress upon the importance of a regular meeting, just to ask for guidance in making the proper decisions. Q. I understand that to be two separate goals, one to impress on the board members that they needed to take their responsibility seriously in the meeting that was coming up; is that right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the second one was to seek divine guidance for the decisions that would be made; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether the board prayer policy was ever discussed at a policy committee meeting? A. I don't believe it was. Other than to ask for	(0

			vvails, Harvey 10/25/2006 4:42:00 Piv
	41		43
1	actual substance of the board policy, no, it was not	1	half, no.
2	discussed at that meeting.	2	Q. Did you have a piece of paper that you
3	Q. Are most board policies discussed at a policy	3	brought, the piece of paper on which the disclaimer was
4	committee meeting?	4	written, that you took with you to each meeting
5	A. Yes.	5	A. Yeş.
6	Q. Why was this one not discussed?	6	Q so that you'd know what to read?
7	A. Because I did not want to subject the	7	A. Yes,
8	administrators on the policy committee to any portion	8	Q. Do you still have that piece of paper?
9	of that policy because I figured ~ I thought this was	9	A. No.
10	a policy completely affecting the board.	10	Q. Did you give it to Mr. Bireley?
11	Q. And only the board?	11	A. I more than likely did.
12	A. Yes.	12	Q. Okay.
13	Q. Okay. And that's reflected in the first	13	Mr. Bireley testified that that
14	sentence of Paragraph 4, "Such prayer is voluntary and	14	disclaimer consists of Paragraphs 1 and 4 of the board
15	it is among only the adult members of the board"?	15	policy. Is that your recollection?
16	A. Yes.	16	A. I never really put the two together, but now
17	Q. 1 take it that it was your view that to	17	that I read them, I would say that's probably it.
18	accomplish its purpose, that is, to solemnify its	18	Q. Am I right in understanding, Mr. Walls, that
19	proceedings, the board could accomplish that purpose by	19	it is the intention of the board prayer policy that no
20	having a member open its meeting with a prayer;	20	one other than the adult members of the board would be
21	correct?	21	the object of the prayer?
22	A. Yes.	22	A. That is the object.
23	Q. That would be an effective way to solemnify	23	Q. Am I then correct that in order to solemnify
24	the proceedings?	24	its proceedings, the prayer among the adult members of
	42		44
1	A. Yes.	1	the board could take place outside of the regular
2	Q. The board of education could also solemnify	2	meeting immediately before the meeting?
3	its proceedings by having a member request a moment of	3	A. It could, but in my mind, that wouldn't
4	silence; correct?	4	solemnify the meeting.
5	A. That's correct.	5	Q. Could you explain to me why not?
6	Q. And that would be an effective way to	6	A. The actual board meeting is the board's
7	solemnify the proceedings?	7	meeting that happens to be held in public. I would say
8	A. Yes.	8	that there are Sunshine Laws that would prohibit the
9	Q. At the October 19th, 2004 board meeting when	9	board from getting together before the meeting and then
10	the policy was adopted, you were president of the	10	going in and holding the meeting.
11	board; correct?	11	Q. Have you completed your answer?
12	A. I'm sure I was.	12	A. To my knowledge, the board can't meet unless
13	Q. And did you invite someone to open the meeting	13	it advertises the meeting and opens it to the public.
14	with a prayer or moment of silence?	14	So if the board were to meet outside in the hallway
15	A. I'm sure I did.	15	with no one around, that would be an illegal meeting.
16	Q. Do you know whether you read a disclaimer of	16	Q. Have you completed your answer?
17	some kind before the member offered the moment of	17	A. Yes,
18	silence or the prayer?	18	Q. Did you ever request advice from anyone on
19	A. I probably did.	19	that topic?
20	Q. Did you have it written down?	20	A. No, not that I can remember.
21	A. Yes.	21	Q. Do you recall any discussion of that opinion,
22	Q. Do you know what the text of that disclaimer	22	that is, that to meet immediately, immediately prior to
22	consisted of?	23	walking on stage and taking your seats at the board
23		1	
24	Not after having not read it for a year and a	24	meeting, to meet solely for the purpose of having a

	1arvey 10/25/2006 4:42:00 PM
45	47
1 prayer among only the adult members of the board would 1 A. I understand what y	ou're saying, yes.
2 violate the Sunshine Laws? 2 Q. And I want to come	back to the legality part
3 A. There could have been discussion. I can't 3 in a minute. But first, wou	lld you agree with me that
4 recall. 4 it would be equally effective	ve to solemnify the board's
5 Q. Did you ever express the view that to meet 5 proceedings if the board n	nembers met immediately prior
6 solely for the purpose of a prayer immediately prior to 6 to the board meeting and	had a prayer among themselves?
7 a regular board meeting would violate the Sunshine 7 A. I don't think it would	i be equally.
8 Laws? 8 Q. How would it be diff	ferent in terms of the
9 A. I could have. 9 effect of solemnifying the b	board's proceedings?
10 Q. Well, with respect, Mr. Walls, "I could have" 10 A. To me it sets the wh	nole atmosphere of the
11 is not a useful answer because you could have done 11 board meeting.	
12 anything. 12 Q. Do you have a button	on under the table?
13 A. Well, I'm of that opinion since you asked me	er either.
14 that why don't we meet before going in, I'm of the 14 Q. It sets the whole tor	ne of the board meeting?
15 opinion now that that would be an illegal meeting. I 15 A. Uh-huh.	
16 can't see where I would have been under a different 16 Q. For the ten board m	nembers who would have the
17 opinion a year and a half ago or two years ago. 17 prayer immediately prior to	o walking into the room,
18 MR. ALLINGHAM: We're going to change the 18 wouldn't it set the tone for	them equally well?
19 tape. 19 A. I don't think it would	l be equal.
20 VIDEO SPECIALIST: Going off the record 20 Q. Would you agree w	rith me that it would
21 at 2:31 p.m. 21 effectively solemnify the pr	roceedings?
22 (Recess.) 22 A. It could.	
23 VIDEO SPECIALIST: Going back on the 23 Q. Well, it could is not	anything could
24 record at 2:37 p.m. 24 happen. My question to yo	ou is what is your view, would
24 record at 2:37 p.m. 24 happen. My question to y.	ou is what is your view, would
24 record at 2:37 p.m. 24 happen. My question to your series of the seri	ou is what is your view, would
46	
46	48 bard members immediately prior
46 1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 1 a prayer among the ten bo	48 pard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 1 a prayer among the ten bo 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 2 to the regular board meeting	48 pard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 1 a prayer among the ten bo 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 2 to the regular board meetin 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 3 solemnify the proceedings	48 eard members immediately prior ng effectively operate to
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 1 a prayer among the ten bo 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 2 to the regular board meetin 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 3 solemnify the proceedings 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 4 A. I suppose it could.	48 pard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to 1.7
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 1 a prayer among the ten bo 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 2 to the regular board meetin 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 3 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 4 A. I suppose it could. 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 5 Q. Would you agree wi	48 perd members immediately prior ang effectively operate to red; ith me that the only er for purposes of just
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 1 a prayer among the ten bo 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 2 to the regular board meetin 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 3 solemnify the proceedings 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 4 A. I suppose it could. 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 5 Q. Would you agree wi 6 difference between a prayer	48 beard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 4 a prayer among the ten bo 2 to the regular board meeting 3 solemnify the proceedings 4 A. I suppose it could. 5 Q. Would you agree with a difference between a prayer 6 difference between a prayer 7 articulating the difference it	48 beard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 6 difference between a prayer 7 A. Uh-huh. 7 articulating the difference in that you're meeting in one	48 beard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 1 a prayer among the ten bo 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 2 to the regular board meetin 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 3 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 4 A. I suppose it could. 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 5 Q. Would you agree will 6 among the adult board members then. 6 difference between a prayer 7 A. Uh-huh. 7 articulating the difference It 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 10 A. Uh-huh.	48 beard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 11 Q. The only difference	48 berd members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just there, I'm going to assume of the district school's
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 6 difference between a prayer 7 A. Uh-huh. 7 articulating the difference it would 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 Q. The only difference 12 that's a reason because. 12 wings off stage and having	eard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just there, I'm going to assume of the district school's
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 6 difference between a prayer 7 A. Uh-huh. 7 articulating the difference it would 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 12 wings off stage and having	beard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the g a prayer and sitting down at eving a prayer is that there's
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 2 to the regular board meeting a questions about whether the board could effectively 3 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 4 A. I suppose it could. 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 6 difference between a prayer 7 A. Uh-huh. 7 articulating the difference It that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 9 auditoriums. All right? 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 11 1 a prayer among the ten bo 2 to the regular board meeting a could defined in the proceedings because it would difference between a prayer among the total to the regular board meeting in one auditoriums. All right? 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q. The only difference It wings off stage and having your table on stage and having your table on stage and having	beard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the g a prayer and sitting down at eving a prayer is that there's
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 a prayer among the ten bo 2 to the regular board meeting 3 solemnify the proceedings 4 A. I suppose it could. 5 Q. Would you agree with difference between a prayer 6 difference between a prayer 7 articulating the difference to that you're meeting in one 9 auditoriums. All right? 10 A. Uh-huh. 11 Q. The only difference 12 wings off stage and having 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 13 your table on stage and having 14 two separate issues here, one is whether it would be	eard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er — for purposes of just there, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the g a prayer and sitting down at aving a prayer is that there's and not for the former,
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 an audience for the latter at 15 legal to do so. 15 isn't that right? 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 a prayer among the ten bo 2 to the regular board meeting 3 solemnify the proceedings 4 A. I suppose it could. 5 Q. Would you agree where a prayer of difference between a pra	eard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er — for purposes of just there, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the g a prayer and sitting down at aving a prayer is that there's and not for the former,
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 an audience for the latter at 15 legal to do so. 15 isn't that right? 16 A. There could be an at	bard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the a prayer and sitting down at aving a prayer is that there's and not for the former, uudience. In to a board meeting where
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 two separate issues here, one is whether it would be 15 legal to do so. 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 Q. And one is setting aside the issues of 18 legality under the Sunshine Laws, would that be an 18 there wasn't an audience?	bard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just here, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the a prayer and sitting down at aving a prayer is that there's and not for the former, uudience. In to a board meeting where
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 legal to do so. 16 A. Uh-huh. 16 A. There could be an a there wasn't an audience?	ard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just there, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the g a prayer and sitting down at aving a prayer is that there's and not for the former, audience. In to a board meeting where
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 Q. The only difference to that's a reason because. 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 two separate issues here, one is whether it would be 15 legal to do so. 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 Q. And one is setting aside the issues of 18 legality under the Sunshine Laws, would that be an 19 equally effective way to solemnify the proceedings 19 A. I have been to some 20 among the adult board members who are the target of the	ard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just there, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the g a prayer and sitting down at aving a prayer is that there's and not for the former, sudience. In to a board meeting where
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 6 difference between a prayer 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 12 that's a reason because. 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 two separate issues here, one is whether it would be 15 legal to do so. 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 Q. And one is setting aside the issues of 18 legality under the Sunshine Laws, would that be an 19 equally effective way to solemnify the proceedings 20 among the adult board members who are the target of the 21 prayer. Okay? 21 Q. But there's always a	eard members immediately prior ang effectively operate to ith me that the only er for purposes of just there, I'm going to assume of the district school's between meeting in the g a prayer and sitting down at aving a prayer is that there's and not for the former, sudience. In to a board meeting where
1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM: 2 Q. Before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you some 3 questions about whether the board could effectively 4 solemnify its proceedings by meeting immediately prior 5 to the regular board meeting and having its prayer 6 among the adult board members then. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And I think your testimony was, "I don't think 9 that would solemnify the proceedings because it would 10 be illegal," is that a fair summary of what you said? 11 A. It may be what I said. I don't know that 11 Q. The only difference that's a reason because. 12 wings off stage and having 13 Q. That was what I wanted to explore. There's 14 two separate issues here, one is whether it would be 15 legal to do so. 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 Q. And one is setting aside the issues of 18 legality under the Sunshine Laws, would that be an 19 equally effective way to solemnify the proceedings 20 among the adult board members who are the target of the 21 prayer. Okay? 22 A. Okay. 23 A. It depends on what you	ard members immediately prior ing effectively operate to ing effectively op

			vvalis, harvey 10/25/2006 4:42:00 Piv
	49		51
1	of the board?	1	A. I have.
2	A. No.	2	Q. Were there board meetings where you didn't
3	Q. Okay.	3	participate?
4	A. Not a regular scheduled.	4	A. Where I didn't participate in the prayer?
5	Q. Yes, and we're talking about regular board	5	Q. Did not participate in the prayer?
6	meetings	6	A. No.
7	A. Yes.	7	Q. What do you do to indicate when you're not
8	Q because that's what the board prayer policy	8	leading the prayer, what do you do to indicate that
9	applies to; correct?	9	you're participating?
10	A. Right.	10	I don't know that I have to indicate anything.
11	Q. All right, One difference between standing in	11	Q. I didn't say that you had to. Do you do
12	the wings and having a prayer among the adult board	12	anything to indicate that you're participating in the
13	members and walking on stage and having a prayer once	13	prayer?
14	you sit down at the table is that there's an audience	14	A. Occasionally I may say "amen" at the end.
15	for the on stage prayer; correct?	15	Q. Do you bow your head?
	A. That's one difference.	16	A. Yes.
16			
17	Q. Okay. With respect to the solemnification of	17	Q. Do you fold your hands in prayer?
18	the proceedings, can you think of any other difference	18	A. I don't fold my hands, no.
19	between the off stage prayer and the on stage prayer?	19	Q. Do you close your eyes when the prayer is
20	A. I don't know the differences. You have	20	offered?
21	mentioned one.	21	A, Yes.
22	Q. Is there any other difference that you can	22	Q. Is that your consistent practice to close your
23	think of, in terms of the impact on solemnifying the	23	eyes and bow your head?
24	proceedings, between a prayer off stage and a prayer on	24	A. Yes.
		ĺ	
	50		52
1	stage?	1	Q. Would it be your expectation that members of
2	A. Not that I can think of.	2	the audience would close their eyes and bow their heads
3	Q. Okay. Now let's talk about the difference in	3	during the offering of the prayer?
4	the impact on the solemnification of the board's	4	A. I have no expectation for the audience. They
5	proceedings because there's an audience for the on	5	can do whatever they wish.
6	stage prayer. Okay?	6	Q. In your view, Mr. Walls, is it necessary for a
7	Is that because, in your judgment, is	7	member of the board to open board meetings with a
8	that because the members of the audience also get the	8	prayer in order to solemnify the proceedings?
9	benefit of setting the tone for the meeting in the on	9	A. Is it necessary?
10	stage prayer?	10	Q. Yes.
11	A. I would say they would get the benefit.	11	A. No.
12	Q. And they get the benefit because they observe	12	Q. To state it from the other direction, the
13	and participate in the prayer; is that correct?	13	board would it's your expectation that the board
14	A. No.	14	would conduct its proceedings in a solemn and dignified
15	Q. So they're not participating in the prayer?	15	and disciplined way whether it opened the meeting with
16	A. No.	16	a prayer or not, isn't that correct?
17	Q. Then how does it have an impact on them in	17	A. Yes.
18	terms of setting the tone for the meeting?	18	
19	A. I would think anybody who asks for guidance	19	Q. In special meetings of the board, it has been the practice not to open those meetings with a prayer;
		20	
20	doesn't do it just asking for himself or herself.		A Correct
21	Normally people, when a prayer is given, are respectful	21	A. Correct.
22	even though they're not asked to participate.	22	Q. Those meetings have been conducted, I take it,
23	Q. When prayers are offered at board meetings, do	23	in a solemn, respectful and disciplined way?
		2.4	A Monefully
24	you participate?	24	A. Hopefully.

			Walls, Harvey 10/20/2000 4.42.00 P
	53		54
1	Q. Yes, sir.	1	MR. SHAU: PX-36.
2	For the members of the board let me	2	MR. ALLINGHAM: The press release, yes,
3	just speak specifically for you first. Are you a	3	PX-36.
4	member of any particular religion?	4	BY MR. ALLINGHAM:
5	A. Yes.	5	Q. The second paragraph of the text of the press
6	Q. What religion is that?	6	release reads, "The Indian River School Board has
7	A. Methodist.	7	historically opened its meetings with a non-sectarian
8	Q. And do you regularly attend church?	8	prayer. Our own US Congress and many other public
9	A. Not regularly.	9	bodies historically do so."
10	Q. Are you a member of some church?	10	A. Right.
11	A. Yes.	11	Q. Is it correct that the Indian River first
12	Q. What church is that?	12	of all, do you know where Mr. Neuberger learned that
13	A. Grace United Methodist in Georgetown.	13	the Indian River School Board has historically opened
14	Q. You mentioned one aspect of the	14	its meetings with a non-sectarian prayer?
15	solemnification of the proceedings might be to seek	15	A. I don't know how Mr. Neuberger knew that,
16	divine guidance for decisions that board members would	16	Q. Did you tell him that?
17	be confronted with during the meeting, do you recall	17	A. I could have.
18	that?	18	Q. Is it your view that the Indian River School
19	A. Yes.	19	Board has historically opened its meetings with a
20	Q. And do you, yourself, or did you yourself when	20	non-sectarian prayer?
21	you were a board member, from time to time, seek divine	21	A. Yes,
22	guidance for the decisions with which you'd be faced?	22	Q. But as you sit here today, you don't recall
23	A. Yes.	23	one way or another whether you told Tom Neuberger that?
24	Q. Did you do that during special meetings from	24	A. I could very well have told Tom Neuberger
	54		56
1	time to time?	1	that.
2	A. Personally?	2	Q. But you don't
3	Q. Yes.	3	A. To my knowledge, for at least 14 years, I know
4	A. Yes.	4	they have.
5	Q. And I take it you did that by offering a	5	Q. My question is simply directed to whether you
6	silent prayer for guidance?	6	recall having told Mr. Neuberger that?
7	A. Yes,	7	A. My recollection's not good enough to recall
8	Q. Whether God hears your request for divine	8	what I told somebody a year and a half ago or two years
9	guidance doesn't depend whether it's stated out loud or	9	ago or whatever it was.
10	said to yourself, according to your belief?	10	Q. That's a perfectly good answer. I'm just
11	A. That's true.	11	trying to get at whether you do recall that you said
12	Q. Would you agree with me, then, that it would	12	it, you affirmatively recall that you didn't say it, or
13	be equally effective to solemnify the proceedings for	13	whether you just don't remember one way or another?
14	each individual board member to ask for divine guidance	14	A. No, I don't remember specifically
15	in his or her own way in accord with the freedom of	15	Q. Fair enough,
16	conscience of that individual adult board member?	16	A. — that I told Tom Neuberger.
17	A. It could be.	17	Q. Fair enough.
18	Q. Would you think that it would be?	18	As between the two methods of
19	A. No.	19	solemnifying the proceedings which are set forth in the
20	Q. And would you explain to me why not?	20	policy, that is, a prayer or a moment of silence, do
21	A. Just simply because of tradition if nothing	21	you view them as equally effective in solemnifying the
22	else.	22	proceedings.
23	Q. I am going to show you again actually, you	23	A. My personal view is yes.
24	may still have it.	24	Q. Have you ever heard any discussion at a board
44	may wan HMYV Ib		a. That's you stor mound any discussion at a board

	89	7	91
1	(Recess.)	1	Q. And is that, was that misperception or did the
2	VIDEO SPECIALIST: Going back on the	2	comments reflect a misperception that the issue was
3	record at 3:41 p.m.	3	prayer in the schools rather than
4	BY MR. ALLINGHAM:	4	A. Yes.
5	Q. Right before we broke, Mr. Walls, I asked you	5	Q school board?
6	whether you had heard from anyone that the defense of	6	A. I heard that from several of the speakers.
7	this lawsuit represented the defense of Christian	7	Q. Am I correct that you and the other board
8	values, and you said yes. I asked you who said it, and	8	members did not try to correct that misperception
9	you didn't remember. I asked you from what group, and	9	because the public comment section is meant to be an
10	you didn't remember that either.	10	opportunity for the board to hear from the public and
11	Is it fair to say that you heard it more	11	not vice versa?
12	than once, however?	12	A. Correct.
13	A. Yes, I'd say that's fair to say.	13	Q. And that's something that the superintendent
14	Q. When I asked you questions about the	14	had urged the board to remember; correct?
15	attendance, expected attendance	15	A. Yes.
16	A. At the big meeting.	16	Q. Do you know whether at any time before or
17	Q at the August 24th meeting, you told me you	17	after the adoption of the board prayer policy a member
18	knew it was going to be a big meeting, but you really	18	of the public asked for a copy of the proposed policy
19	didn't know how, that you just hear things in Sussex	19	and was and that request was declined?
20	County; right, correct?	20	I don't remember if somebody specifically
21	A. Correct.	21	asked.
22	Q. Is it fair to say that it is a widely held	22	Q. You never heard that a person asked for a copy
23	view in the Indian River District that the defense of	23	of the policy and was told that if they wanted it, they
24	this lawsuit represents a defense of Christian values?	24	should file a Freedom of Information Act request?
	90		92
1	A. There's a lot of perceptions out there about	1	A. I don't remember that.
2	this lawsuit, I think, and not all of them are correct.	2	Q. That would be contrary to
3	Q. That may or may not be true, but it's not	3	 I mean but if this was the draft policy you're
4	100 percent responsive to my question.	4	talking about?
5	Would you agree with me that it's a	5	Q. Yes, yes.
6	widely held view in the district that the defense of	6	I can't see why someone would want a draft
7	this lawsuit is a defense of Christian values?	7	policy.
8	It's probably widely held in this district.	8	Q. Well
9	Q. You mentioned some potential misperceptions	9	And I don't know that the board has ever given
10	about this lawsuit.	10	out a draft policy before it's actually adopted.
11	A. Uh-huh.	11	Q. What is the purpose of the readings of the
12	Q. Could you tell me what you had in mind when	12	policies?
13	you said that?	13	A. In case the board has second thoughts or wants
14	A. I hear things from time to time or see things,	14	to make changes on something, it gives a chance to do
15	and I wondered where the people are coming from because	15	that.
16	they act like they know, but I know that they don't.	16	Q. It is not intended to give the public an
17	Q. So when you said that, you didn't have any	17	opportunity to review and comment on the policies?
18	particular misperception in mind?	18	A. After the first reading, yes, but I'm not giving something out to the public before I give to the
19	A. No.	19	giving something out to the public before I give to the board on a first reading.
20	Q. Is it fair to say that a lot of the comments	21	Q. I thought we might be misunderstanding one
21 22	at the August 24th board meeting reflected a misperception about what the board was considering at	22	another.
23	that time?	23	I'm talking about a request made for the
24	A. Yes.	24	proposed policy after the first reading?
		-	
		i	

		121 123
1	A. It could very well have,	1 BY MR. ALLINGHAM:
2	Q. When you say "it could very well have," does	2 Q. Anything else?
3	that mean that having reviewed this log and the letter	3 A. We don't know that we as a board did not
4	from me that it's your best recollection that that's	4 believe that Mr. Griffin believed in what the board
5	about the time it occurred?	5 believed in.
6	A. January of 2005?	6 Q. What was it that the board believed in?
7	Q. Yes, sir.	7 A. In that the board prayer issue at meeting was
8	A. That could be accurate.	8 legal.
9	Q. Why did the board decide to discharge	9 Q. And
10	Mr. Griffin for that purpose?	10 A. And worth fighting for.
11	A. The board did not want Mr. Griffin	11 Q. What was the basis for your belief that
12	representing us on this case.	12 Mr. Griffin didn't believe that the board policy was
13	Q. Why?	13 legal?
14	A. Because we had philosophical differences with	14 A. Several comments he had made over time.
15	Mr. Griffin.	15 Q. Okay, don't tell me.
16	Q. What was the nature of the philosophical	16 We've established that on or about
17	differences?	17 September 15th, maybe a day, maybe two days later,
18	MR. SHAU: Objection. The differences	18 Mr. Neuberger withdrew his offer of representation to
19	between counsel and their client are attorney-client	19 you.
20	privilege.	20 You mentioned much earlier in the
21	MR. ALLINGHAM: Not if they're not in	21 deposition that you also had consulted the Alliance
22	connection with the attorney-client relationship.	22 Defense Fund in connection with these issues; correct?
23	MR. SHAU: Did you discuss your	23 A. Yes.
24	differences with Mr. Griffin?	24 Q. If you look at the privilege log again, you'll
		122 124
1	THE WITNESS: One of the differences	1 see Item 106 is a fax from Beth Procheska to you dated
2	was	2 August 25, 2004, with the description being "fax
3	MR. SHAU: Before you answer, did you	3 providing legal analysis and advice." Okay?
4	discuss these differences with Mr. Griffin?	4 A. Uh-huh.
5	THE WITNESS: Portions of them.	5 Q. I'm going to represent to you, sir, having
6	MR. SHAU: I am going to instruct the	6 looked through the privilege log that that's the
7	witness not to answer, not to disclose any	7 earliest dated document that reflects communications
8	conversations he has had with Mr. Griffin relating to	8 with the Alliance Defense Fund, which is what ADF
9	the representation.	9 stands for.
10	MR. ALLINGHAM: I'm completely in	10 A. I find that surprising.
11	agreement with that instruction. Okay?	11 Q. That's not to say that you hadn't talked to
12	BY MR. ALLINGHAM:	12 them earlier. This is only documents, and so this is
13	Q. Don't tell me what you told Mr. Griffin on	13 the first, the earliest dated document that we have
14	this topic. Don't tell me what Mr. Griffin told you on	14 seen on the privilege log. Okay?
15	this topic. 1 just want to know what you understood	15 And that actually was my next question.
16	the philosophical differences between you and	16 Do you recall communications with representatives of
17	Mr. Griffin to be that led you to not want him to	17 the Alliance Defense Fund earlier than August 25, 2004?
18	represent you in connection with this litigation?	18 A. No, I don't recall that.
19	A. One was his actual recommendation to us that	19 Q. A minute ago you said you find it surprising
20	we would make him a rich man if he were to be our	20 that there's a document dated August 25, 2004.
21	lawyer. That was a specific recommendation from him.	21 A. Yes, I do.
22	MR. SHAU: I am going to instruct the	22 Q. It surprises you that it was this early?
23	witness not to say specific recommendations from	23 A. Yes.
	Mr. Griffin,	24 Q. Okay, thank you.
24		

	149		. 151
1	A. Not normally.	1	A. Well, an independent understanding, we never
2	Q. And is it correct that most, at least for the	2	did it for 30 years prior to that, but we were advised
3	policy committee that you chaired, most of those	3	at that time to do it, so we did it.
4	meetings had no member of the public there?	4	Q. Do you remember anybody asking why you had to
5	A. That's correct.	5	do it?
6	Q. Do you recall any point in time, Mr. Walls, at	6	A. No.
7	which the school board prayer policy or the language of	7	Q. As far as you know, there's no purpose for
8	the school board prayer policy was discussed in public	8	that disclaimer?
9	session of the board, or were all the deliberations on	9	There's a lot of things lawyers do or advise
10	the school board prayer policy held in executive	10	that to me have no purpose, or I don't understand the
11	session?	11	purpose, I'll put it that way.
12	A. It was presented in public session as a first	12	Q. So let me change my question a little bit.
13	reading and presented again as a second reading.	13	There may or may not be a purpose, but
14	Q. The first reading was in late September of	14	whatever it is, you don't know of any purpose for the
15	2004?	15	disclaimer?
16	A. Right.	16	A. No, I don't know the exact purpose.
17	Q. For first reading.	17	Q. This is one of those things that lawyers do,
18	And it's simply presented, there's no	18	as soon as somebody satisfies the exact purpose, then
19	discussion of the policy at first reading; correct?	19	you say, well, what about the general purpose.
20	A. There is sometime, If a board member has a	20	Is it fair to say, Mr. Walls, that the
21	big problem with any part of the policy or whatever, he	21	sum and substance of your knowledge about the
22	has it four days in advance, he's certainly welcome to	22	disclaimer is that you were advised to read it, but you
23	say, I don't think this is direction that we should go	23	don't know what the purpose is for it, if any?
24	or I have a specific problem with this or that.	24	A. The only purpose I can see would be for an
		 	
	150	1	152
1	150 O. And am I correct that no board member	1	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and
1 2	Q. And am I correct that no board member	1 2	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and
2	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer		
	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy?	2	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board
3	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy?	2	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to
2 3 4 5	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second	3 4	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present.
2 3 4	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? 	2 3 4 5	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when
2 3 4 5 6	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether	2 3 4 5 6	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read?
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? 	2 3 4 5 6 7	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? A. That was under the legal advice of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so. Q. Do you remember asking candidates about their
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? A. That was under the legal advice of Mr. Neuberger as well. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so. Q. Do you remember asking candidates about their position on religion in the schools?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? A. That was under the legal advice of Mr. Neuberger as well. Q. And was that to offer people the opportunity 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so. Q. Do you remember asking candidates about their position on religion in the schools? A. I don't know that I did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? A. That was under the legal advice of Mr. Neuberger as well. Q. And was that to offer people the opportunity to get up and leave if they wanted to? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so. Q. Do you remember asking candidates about their position on religion in the schools? A. I don't know that I did. Q. Do you recall anyone asking board candidates
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? A. That was under the legal advice of Mr. Neuberger as well. Q. And was that to offer people the opportunity to get up and leave if they wanted to? A. Again, we were advised to do that. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so. Q. Do you remember asking candidates about their position on religion in the schools? A. I don't know that I did. Q. Do you recall anyone asking board candidates about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? A. That was under the legal advice of Mr. Neuberger as well. Q. And was that to offer people the opportunity to get up and leave if they wanted to? A. Again, we were advised to do that. Q. Apart from the fact that you got legal advice 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so. Q. Do you remember asking candidates about their position on religion in the schools? A. I don't know that I did. Q. Do you recall anyone asking board candidates about — A. Not that I can recall.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. And am I correct that no board member expressed a concern about the school board prayer policy? A. Not that I can remember. Q. And that would be true also at the second reading and adoption on October 19th? A. That would be reflected in the minutes whether there was discussion, I would think. Q. Okay. A. Or changes. That's the whole purpose of a first and second reading. Q. We talked earlier about the disclaimer you used to read before offering the invitation for the prayer. A. Right. Q. What was the purpose of the disclaimer? A. That was under the legal advice of Mr. Neuberger as well. Q. And was that to offer people the opportunity to get up and leave if they wanted to? A. Again, we were advised to do that. Q. Apart from the fact that you got legal advice on the issue, did you have any independent 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	exclamation from the board that the board prayer and the way that it's being conducted is legal. And to make people aware that it is amongst the adult board members present. Q. Have you ever seen someone leave the room when the disclaimer is read? A. No. Q. Do you think that it would, if the disclaimer was read and someone got up and left the room, that it would draw attention to that person? A. No. Q. In interviewing candidates for new school board positions or to replace a school board member who is leaving — well, first of all, as board president, did you ever participate in such interviews? A. As board president, I think so. Q. Do you remember asking candidates about their position on religion in the schools? A. I don't know that I did. Q. Do you recall anyone asking board candidates about — A. Not that I can recall. Q. I asked you earlier whether you thought it was

	15			155
1	this case was a defense of Christian values. Let me	1	reading from a written statement; correct?	
2	ask you a couple of related questions.	2	A. Yes.	
3	Have you ever been told that the defense	3	Q. Do you know if Mr. Helms wrote that statement	
4	of this case was a defense of Christian prayer?	4	himself?	
5	A. I don't know if I have been told that	5	A. I don't know who wrote the statement.	
6	Q. You don't	6	Q. Did he present it as if it was his own	
7	A specifically.	7	statement?	
8	Q. Whether those exact words were used or not,	8	A. To the board before we came out?	
9	has anyone ever suggested to you or expressed the view	9	Q. No. I mean when he stated it publicly?	
10	to you that the district's defense of this case was a	10	A. Could you rephrase that, please?	
11	defense of Christian prayer?	11	Q. He didn't attribute his words to someone else,	
12	A. I suppose some people have.	12	did he?	
13	Q. Would you characterize that as a widely held	13	A. No. I thought that he was speaking for	
14	view in the district?	14	himself.	
15	A. Here in this area, yeah, I would say that's	15	Q. Do you have a view as to whether continuing	
16	probably a widely held view.	16	this litigation benefits the students of the district?	
17	Q. Have you ever heard anyone express the view	17	MR. SHAU: Objection. It's outside the	
18	that the result of the 2006 school board election was	18	scope of this discovery. I'm going to instruct the	
19	an endorsement of the stance that the school board took	19	witness not to answer.	İ
20	on school board prayer?	20	MR. ALLINGHAM: Well, this litigation	
21	A. Results of which election?	21	involves school board prayer, which is the topic of	
22	Q. The 2006 school board election?	22	this deposition.	
23	A. There were more than one.	23	MR. SHAU: Your question was as to	
24	Q. Yes, sir.	24	whether it benefits the students?	
	15	4		156
1	A. Actually, I had very few people even talk to	1	MR. ALLINGHAM: Yes.	
1 2	A. Actually, I had very few people even talk to me about that election because I was done.	ł	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the	
		1	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer?	
2	me about that election because I was done.	1 2 3 4	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM:	
2 3	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there	1 2 3 4 5 5	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer	
2 3 4	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed	1 2 3 4 5 6	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students?	
2 3 4 5	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board.	1 2 3 4 5 5	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes.	
2 3 4 5	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how?	
2 3 4 5 6 7	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes,	1 2 3 4 5 6	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct? A. No, I don't think so. No.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct? A. No, I don't think so. No. Q. I'm sorry.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's right and what's worth fighting for.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct? A. No, I don't think so. No. Q. I'm sorry. A. Hey, the years run together on me too, believe	1 2 3 4 4 5 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's right and what's worth fighting for. Q. What do you mean by that?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct? A. No, I don't think so. No. Q. I'm sorry. A. Hey, the years run together on me too, believe me.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's right and what's worth fighting for. Q. What do you mean by that? A. Well, just because someone who disagrees with	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct? A. No, I don't think so. No. Q. I'm sorry. A. Hey, the years run together on me too, believe me. Q. Did you know in advance that Mr. Helms was	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's right and what's worth fighting for. Q. What do you mean by that? A. Well, just because someone who disagrees with the policy, the board prayer policy, that doesn't	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2008, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct? A. No, I don't think so. No. Q. I'm sorry. A. Hey, the years run together on me too, believe me. Q. Did you know in advance that Mr. Helms was going to read a statement?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's right and what's worth fighting for. Q. What do you mean by that? A. Well, just because someone who disagrees with the policy, the board prayer policy, that doesn't necessarily mean that it's illegal or that it's not	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	me about that election because I was done. Q. In February of 2006, earlier this year, there was a board meeting at which an earlier proposed settlement of this case was presented to the board. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. And the board rejected that settlement, do you recall that? A. That's correct. Q. Do you recall that when the board came out of executive session Mr. Helms made a statement? A. Yes. Q. Did Mr. Helms you were board president at the time; correct? A. No, I don't think so. No. Q. I'm sorry. A. Hey, the years run together on me too, believe me. Q. Did you know in advance that Mr. Helms was going to read a statement? A. I don't know if that was discussed in	1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. SHAU: How is that relevant to the constitutionality of school board prayer? BY MR. ALLINGHAM: Q. Do you believe that the school board prayer policy benefits students? A. Do I believe that? Yes. Q. And would you tell me how? A. I think this district has been very blessed over the years, and for all I know it may be because we have asked for divine guidance on our decision making. But this is one of the top districts in the state. Q. Any other ways that the policy benefits students? A. I think it could very well teach them civics in the sense of what's legal and what's not and what's right and what's worth fighting for. Q. What do you mean by that? A. Well, just because someone who disagrees with the policy, the board prayer policy, that doesn't necessarily mean that it's illegal or that it's not proper.	

			Walls, Harvey 10/25/2006 4:42:00 PM
	157		159
1	for the students?	1	A. Correct.
2	A. It could very well.	2	Q. Why did you do that?
3	Q. And do you think that continuing this	3	A. Well, I don't think it needed to be the time
4	litigation benefits students?	4	or place for proselytizing or trying to convert
5	A. As far as I know, the board the district's	5	anybody.
6	not the one continuing it.	6	Q. But you still had an absolute right, as you
7	Q. We are going to have to agree to disagree	7	understood it, to do that; is that correct?
8	about that,	8	A. Yes.
9	Whoever is making that decision maybe	9	Q. You just agreed voluntarily to accept those
10	it's a joint decision do you think that continuing	10	limitations?
11	the litigation benefits students?	11	A. Yes.
12	A. I think it could.	12	Q. I am going to ask you some questions about
13	Q. And how would it do that, in the ways that you	13	that limitation.
14	described earlier?	14	A. About what?
15	A. Right.	15	Q. That limitation in Paragraph 3.
16	Q. Mr. Walls, you testified earlier in the	16	What do you understand the prohibition
17	deposition that you and maybe other board members had	17	against proselytizing prayer to mean?
18	expressed the sentiment that no one should tell you how	18	A. Honestly, I'm not certain.
19	to pray. Do you recall that?	19	Q. When you adopted this policy I'm sorry,
20	A. Right.	20	voted to adopt this policy, did you have an
21	Q. And is it your understanding that as an	21	understanding?
22	American citizen you have an absolute right to pray	22	Of that particular word, no.
23	however you like?	23	Q. Okay.
24	A. Yes.	24	Since October 19th, 2004, and through the
	158		160
1	Q. Do you understand that by taking public office	1	end of your tenure as a board member, did you hear
2	that right may be limited in some ways?	2	anyone offer a policy that you thought violated
3	A. It depends on which office. In my mind, this	3	Paragraph 3?
4	is a legislative and deliberative body, no different	4	A. Offered a policy?
5	than a town council or the US Congress.	5	Q. Sorry. I'm getting tired.
6	Q. All right. You understand, don't you, that	6	Since October 19th, 2004, and through
7	the board policy that you adopted imposes limitations	7	the end of your tenure as a board member, did you hear
8	on your absolute right to prayer however you like?	8	any board member offer a prayer to open board meetings
9	A. In what sense?	9	that you thought violated Paragraph 3?
10	Q. Well, take a look at the board policy, which	10	A. No.
11	is PX-9. I think it is right in front of your counsel.	11	Q. Do you know or did you have an understanding
12	Paragraph 3 of the policy imposes some	12	as to what the enforcement mechanism was to ensure that
13	limitations on what you can say when you offer a	13	the opportunity to prayer would not be used or
14	prayer; is that right?	14	exploited to proselytize
15	A. That's right.	15	A. I would assume it would be the board president
16	Q. So we can agree that as a private citizen you	16	just not asking that person, again, or having a word
17	can pray in a proselytizing way, you can try to convert	17	with them and saying that's not the time or place for
18	people, you can derogate or otherwise disparage any	18	that.
19	particular faith or belief that you like; correct?	19	Q. I do say this respectfully, sir, you were the
20	A. Correct.	20	board president and you didn't know, you didn't have an
21	Q. But you agreed to impose limitations or	21	understanding of what proselytizing prayer was. How
22	prohibitions on that kind of behavior for prayers	22	would you enforce this provision?
23	offered by board members in their capacity as board	23	A. Well, I would assume that it's anything that's
24	members; correct?	24	either pushing your religion or taking down somebody

Page 66 of 66 Walls, Harvey 10/25/2006 4:42:00 PM 161 A. I would. else's religion or criticizing them for them -- for 1 2 theirs 2 Q. All right. I'm going to give you somewhat 3 No one that I know of would have used less extreme examples. I hope less extreme. That was 4 that particular few seconds to convert anybody or try 4 pretty extreme. It was the most extreme one I could to disparage any other faith. think of 5 6 A couple of them I have actually had Q. What about proselytizing? 6 A. I told you before, I'm not absolutely positive typed up because they are kind of long so I want you to be able to read them. This is marked as Plaintiffs' of the definition of that word. 8 Q. I'm going to offer you a few, I'm going to 9 Exhibit 35. give you some examples of prayers and ask you whether 10 And it reads, "Do not put your trust in 10 11 in your judgment as a board member in adopting this 11 princes, in mortal men who cannot even save themselves. When their spirit departs, they return to the ground. policy the prayers would have violated Paragraph 3 or 12 12 On that very day their plans come to nothing. Blessed 13 been permitted by Paragraph 3, and some of these 13 is he whose help is the God of Jacob, whose hope is in prayers are intentionally meant to be extreme so don't 14 14 be afraid to say, yeah, that would violate the policy the Lord his God, the maker of heaven and earth, the 15 15 or, yeah, that's clearly permitted. sea, and everything in them, the Lord who remains 16 faithful forever. He upholds the cause of the 17 The first prayer is, "Oh, Lord, please 17 18 oppressed and gives food to the hungry. The Lord sets 18 convert the heathens in the audience"? prisoners free. The Lord gives sight to the blind. 19 A. I wouldn't consider that appropriate. 19 The Lord lifts up those who are bowed down. The Lord Q. And that would be prohibited by Paragraph 3; 20 20 21 loves the righteous. The Lord watches over the alien 21 correct? and systains the fatherless and the widow, but he A I don't know if it would be prohibited or not 22 frustrates the ways of the wicked. For the wages of Liust wouldn't consider it appropriate. 23 24 sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life Q. Well, I'm trying to get a sense of how a board 24 162 164 through Jesus Christ our Lord." member and a particular board president would interpret 1 the school board prayer policy? I picked that prayer 2 Would you consider that that prayer is 2 permitted or prohibited by Paragraph 3 of your policy? 3 because it seemed to me to be an explicit attempt -here. I will give you a more extreme one. "Oh, Lord, A. I would say permitted please convert the Jews in the audience to the Q. So this would not, in your view, be an effort 5 to proselytize, advance or convert anyone or to knowledge and love of our Savior Jesus Christ"? 6 derogate or to otherwise disparage any particular A. That would be against the policy. 7 Q. Okay. 8 faith? Yes? 8 9 A Yes 9 So if somebody gave that prayer, as O This is Plaintiff's Exhibit 45. Quote. board president, what would you have done? Would you 10 10 Heavenly Father, thank you for this great occasion, for have spoken to them afterwards? 11 11 A. Yes. 12 the work, the effort, the joys and everything that led 12 up to this point in time. Thank you for your guidance Q. And would you have said, look, you can't do 13 13 in this event. We pray for your direction in the lives that it's clearly not right, so don't do it again, or 14 14 of each of these school board members. We pray that words to that effect? 15 A. Yes. you direct them into the truth and eventually the truth 16 17 that comes by knowing Jesus. We also pray that you be 17 with them at this time and we ask these things in And having spoken to the board member, 18 18 Jesus's name. Amen." 19 would you then offer them another opportunity as their 19 name came up in rotation to offer another prayer? 20 Is that permitted or prohibited by 20

21

22

23

A. I would probably give them another chance.

Q. Everybody gets a second bite at the apple.

And if they offered up another inappropriate prayer,

you'd take them out of the rotation?

21

22

23

Paragraph 3?

A. I think it is permitted.

Q. All right, one last one. And it is short so I

am going to read it. "Allah, we offer you our school